

**DOCKETED**  
**12-IEP-1D**

TN # 2853

JUL 11 2012

BEFORE THE  
 CALIFORNIA ENERGY COMMISSION

In the matter of ) Docket No. 12-IEP-1D  
 Preparation of the )  
 2012 Integrated Energy Policy Report)  
Update (2012 IEPR Update) )

Lead Commissioner Workshop on Strategies to  
 Minimize Renewable Integration Costs, Requirements and  
 Improve Integration Technologies

CALIFORNIA ENERGY COMMISSION  
 HEARING ROOM A  
 1516 NINTH STREET  
 SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

MONDAY, JUNE 11, 2012  
 9:00 A.M.

Reported by:  
 Peter Petty

## APPEARANCES

### Commissioners (and their Advisors) Present:

Robert B. Weisenmiller, Chair  
 Carla Peterman, Lead Commissioner, 2012 IEPR  
 Andrew McAllister, Commissioner

### Staff Present:

Suzanne Korosec  
 Lynette Green  
 Melissa Jones  
 David Vidaver  
 Mike Gravely  
 Pramad Kulkarni

Also Present (\* Via WebEx)

### At Dais

Timothy Simon, California Public Utilities Commission (CPUC)  
 Matthew Tilsdale, CPUC

### Panelists

Mark Rothleder, California ISO (CAISO)  
 \*Lori Bird, National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL)  
 Ben Kroposki, NREL  
 Mark J. Smith, Calpine  
 Bonnie D. Marini, Siemens  
 John Kistle, AES Southland  
 Tom Pierson, Turbine Air Systems  
 Scott Baker, PJM  
 Stephen Keehn, CAISO  
 Ron Dizy, Enbala  
 Andy Satchwell, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (LBNL)  
 John Hernandez, Pacific Gas & Electric (PG&E)  
 Anthony MacDonald, Target  
 Rick Counihan, EnerNOC  
 Todd Strauss, PG&E  
 Jim Eyer, California Energy Storage Alliance (CESA)  
 Udi Helman, BrightSource  
 Ali Nourai, KEMA  
 Charlie Vartanian, A123  
 Arthur O'Donnell, CPUC

## **CALIFORNIA REPORTING, LLC**

52 Longwood Drive, San Rafael, California 94901 (415) 457-4417

APPEARANCES (Continued)Public Comment

Todd O'Connor, Critical Path Transmission

Stephen O'Kane, AES

\*Ben Mehta

Bill Keese, Eagle Crest Energy Company

Justin Kubassek, SCE

\*Steve Davis, KnGrid

## INDEX

	PAGE
<b>Introduction</b>	
Suzanne Korosec	7
<b>Opening Remarks</b>	
Commissioner Carla Peterman, Lead Commission	8
Chair Robert B. Weisenmiller	10
Commissioner Timothy Simon, CPUC	23
<b>Summary of Grid and Distribution Level Integration Issues Identified in <i>Renewable Power in California: Status and Issues Report</i></b>	
Suzanne Korosec	11
<b>Panel 1: Integration Issues Associated with Increased Renewable Penetration</b>	25
Moderator: Melissa Jones, Energy Commission Staff	
Panelists:	
Mark Rothleder, Executive Director, Market Analysis and Development, California ISO	26
Lori Bird, Senior Analyst, National Renewable Energy Laboratory	48
Ben Kroposki, Ph.D., P.E., Director-Energy Systems Integration, National Renewable Energy Laboratory	63

## INDEX (Continued)

	PAGE
<b>Panel 2: Operational Characteristics of Natural Gas Plants Needed to Support Renewable Integration</b>	77
Moderator: David Vidaver, Energy Commission Staff	
Panelists:	
Mark Rothleder, Executive Director, Market Analysis and Development, California ISO	78
Mark J. Smith, Vice President, Market Design, Calpine	86
Bonnie D. Marini, Director, Gas Turbine Design Engineering, Siemens	100
John Kistle, Director of Engineering, AES Southland	120
Tom Pierson, Founder and Chief Technology Officer, Turbine Air Systems	128
<b>Public Comment</b>	138
<b>Panel 3: Assessing Demand Response Potential to Provide Renewable Integration Services</b>	149
Moderator: Mike Gravely, Energy Commission Staff	
Presentation: Scott Baker, Business Solutions Analyst, PJM	152
Panelists:	
Scott Baker, Business Solutions Analyst, PJM	152
Andy Satchwell, Scientific Engineer Associates, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory	163
John Hernandez, Sr., Product Manager, Customer Energy Solutions Emerging Market, PG&E	172
Anthony MacDonald, Demand Management Team Lead, Target	179
Ron Dizy, President and CEO, Enbala	162, 187

## INDEX (Continued)

	PAGE
<b>Panel 3: Assessing Demand Response Potential to Provide Renewable Integration Services (Continued)</b>	
Moderator: Mike Gravely, Energy Commission Staff	
Rick Counihan, Vice President, Government Affairs, EnerNOC	193
Stephen Keehn, Smart Grid Technologies and Strategy, California ISO	202
<b>Break</b>	
<b>Panel 4: The Role of Energy Storage in Supporting Renewable Integration</b>	209
Moderator: Pramad Kulkarni, Energy Commission staff	
Panelists:	
Todd Strauss, Senior Director, Energy Policy, Planning and Analysis, PG&E	210
Jim Eyer, Advisor, California Energy Storage Alliance	224
Ali Nourai, P.E., KEMA	238
Charlie Vartanian, P.E., A123	246
Arthur O'Donnell, Senior Regulatory Analyst, CPUC	255
Udi Helman, Director of Economic and Pricing Analysis, BrightSource	265
<b>Public Comments</b>	280
<b>Closing Remarks</b>	290
<b>Adjourn</b>	294
<b>Certificate of Reporter</b>	295

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 JUNE 11, 2012

9:06 A.M.

3 MS. KOROSSEC: I'm Suzanne Korosec. I manage the  
4 Energy Commission's Integrated Energy Policy Report Unit.  
5 And welcome to today's workshop on Renewable Integration  
6 Costs, Requirements and Technologies.

7 Just a few quick housekeeping items before we  
8 begin. Restrooms are in the atrium out the double doors  
9 and to your left, we have a snack room on the second  
10 floor at the top of the atrium stairs under the white  
11 awning for coffee or snacks. And if there's an emergency  
12 and we need to evacuate the building, please follow the  
13 staff out of the building to the park that's diagonal to  
14 the building and wait there until we're told that it's  
15 safe to return.

16 Today's workshop is being broadcast through our  
17 WebEx Conferencing System and parties do need to be aware  
18 that you are being recorded. We'll make an audio  
19 recording available on our website in about a week, and  
20 we'll make a written transcript available in about two  
21 weeks. We'll have two opportunities for public comment  
22 today, one before lunch for those of you who are unable  
23 to stay until the end of the day, and one after our final  
24 panel. During the comment periods, we'll take comments  
25 first from those of you in the room, followed by those

1 who are participating on WebEx and then, finally, those  
2 who are phone-in only.

3 When making comments or asking questions, please  
4 come up to the podium at the center of the room and use  
5 the microphone so that we can make sure that the WebEx  
6 participants can hear you, and it's also helpful if you  
7 can give our Court Reporter a business card so we can  
8 make sure to have your name and affiliation correct in  
9 our transcript

10 For WebEx participants, you can use either the  
11 chat or raised hand functions to let our Coordinator know  
12 that you'd like to make a comment, and we'll either relay  
13 your question or open the line at the appropriate time.

14 We're also accepting written comments until close  
15 of business on June 18th, and the Notice for today's  
16 workshop, which is available in the foyer, on the table  
17 out there, and also on our website, explains the process  
18 for submitting comments to the IEPR Docket. So with  
19 that, I will turn to the dais for opening remarks.

20 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you, Suzanne. Good  
21 morning, everyone. Welcome to the eighth and final  
22 workshop of a series of workshops the Energy Commission  
23 is doing as part of the 2012 IEPR to develop a Renewable  
24 Strategic Plan.

25 We have spent the last seven workshops covering a



1 number of topics and opportunities related to renewables,  
2 specifically identifying how to address some challenges,  
3 and so we've talked about how to site renewables in  
4 preferred locations, how do we reduce the cost of the  
5 renewables, how do we finance renewables, how do we staff  
6 renewables, what is the workforce that's needed, how do  
7 we interconnect renewables using the latest new  
8 equipment, and what renewables do we need to invest in,  
9 in the future. Our last workshop dealt with research and  
10 development opportunities and, indeed, there are many new  
11 technologies on the horizon.

12 Well, none of that matters if we don't have a way  
13 to integrate renewables into the grid in a way that  
14 provides reliable and safe power, 24 hours a day. And  
15 so, I think this is fitting that we're ending with this  
16 eighth workshop with a workshop on integration.

17 We're going to discuss here a number of the ways  
18 in which we have integrated renewables to date. As the  
19 California ISO has said, there are three pillars of  
20 success for integration, and they identify these as  
21 natural gas plants, Demand Response, and storage. We'll  
22 be taking each of these in turn, as well as looking to  
23 you to figure out better ways and systems we can invest  
24 in going forward.

25 Excited to have here on the dais with me are

1 Chair Weisenmiller, who I will turn to now for opening  
2 comments. We will also be joined by Commissioner Timothy  
3 Simon from the Public Utilities Commission, and when he  
4 arrives, I will also give him the opportunity to make  
5 welcoming comments. So with that, thank you, look  
6 forward to the discussion. Chair, any comments?

7 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yes, again, I'd like to  
8 thank everyone for their participation today. In the  
9 last IEPR, we had workshops on some of these  
10 technologies, particularly storage, and the intent today  
11 is to actually cross-compare, first, to get the context  
12 of what we need for renewable integration in terms of the  
13 operational characteristics, and then to compare across  
14 those, the existing gas units, with some potential  
15 enhancements there, storage and Demand Response.

16 And Demand Response, again, we're talking not as  
17 much about basically load shifting as things that can  
18 respond within a 15-minute period. So if the wind drops,  
19 or if we lose a transmission line, we're looking for what  
20 we can do with Demand Response in that context, not day  
21 ahead, but something that you have to be able to respond  
22 at that moment. So, again, I think we're trying to  
23 cross-compare across the technologies and understand the  
24 tradeoffs. So, again, thanks for your participation  
25 today.

1 MS. KOROSK: All right, a little background.  
2 Every two years, the Energy Commission prepares an  
3 Integrated Energy Policy Report that covers a variety of  
4 energy topics and makes policy recommendations to the  
5 Governor, with an update prepared in the off years.

6 In 2010, Governor Brown directed the Energy  
7 Commission to prepare a plan to expedite permitting of  
8 priority renewable generation and transmission projects.  
9 To provide the foundation for that plan, the Energy  
10 Commission developed the *Renewable Power in California:  
11 Status and Issues Report* as part of the 2011 IEPR, which  
12 described the status of renewable development in  
13 California, some of the challenges to future renewable  
14 development, and current efforts to address those  
15 challenges.

16 The report also established five high level  
17 strategies as the basis for a more comprehensive  
18 Renewable Strategic Plan that will be part of the 2012  
19 IEPR Update.

20 Today's workshop, as Commissioner Peterman  
21 said, is the seventh IEPR workshop related to those five  
22 strategies. Our prior workshops covered renewable  
23 benefits, preferred geographic locations, interconnection  
24 issues, retail rates and costs, jobs and economic  
25 development, and financing and research and development.

1 And the discussions and input from these workshops are  
2 going to be used to develop specific near-term actions  
3 that the State needs to take to begin addressing the  
4 challenges that were identified in the Renewable Report.

5 The third strategy identified in the report  
6 covered both interconnection and integration and, since  
7 we covered the interconnection portion in our May 14th  
8 workshop, today we're focusing on how to minimize  
9 integration costs and requirements.

10 Our agenda today starts with a panel to discuss  
11 integration challenges now and in the future, and what's  
12 needed to address those challenges at both the  
13 transmission and distribution levels. Our second panel  
14 will focus on integration services that can be provided  
15 by natural gas plants, and that panel will be followed by  
16 an opportunity for public comment, and then we'll break  
17 for lunch. Panel 3 will cover Demand Response programs  
18 and how they can be used to help integrate renewables,  
19 and our fourth panel will talk about energy storage  
20 technologies that can provide integration services.  
21 We'll have another opportunity for public comment at the  
22 end of the day and hope to adjourn around 5:00.

23 So before we get into the panels, I'll just  
24 give some quick background on the topics that we're  
25 covering today, that were covered in the Renewable

1 Report, which discussed integration issues and detail at  
2 both the transmission and distribution levels, and I  
3 encourage folks to look at the two chapters of the report  
4 that discuss these.

5           At the transmission level, to meet demand for  
6 electricity, grid operators have to plan for hourly,  
7 daily, and seasonal fluctuations of electricity demand  
8 and supplies, and for unexpected outages for both power  
9 plants and transmission lines. And when committing or  
10 dispatching resources to meet demand, they have to  
11 consider the unique operating characteristics,  
12 constraints, costs, and environmental impacts for each  
13 electricity supply source.

14           The Renewable Report cited the California ISO  
15 Study on 33 Percent Renewables that was done for the  
16 PUC's Long Term Procurement Proceeding, which estimated  
17 that the share of California's electricity provided by  
18 variable renewable resources, like solar and wind, is  
19 expected to rise to 22 percent in 2020.

20           Variable resources have several characteristics  
21 that will require increased flexibility in the way  
22 California's electricity system is operated; they have a  
23 variable fuel source that is difficult to forecast  
24 accurately; they have a typical generation pattern that  
25 doesn't match system load; they have a generation pattern

1   that doesn't smooth out variations to flow a predictable  
2   product onto the Grid; and they are unable to dispatch on  
3   command, or contribute to system inertia or frequency  
4   control.

5           Higher penetration of renewables will increase  
6   the need for ancillary services, including these that are  
7   listed in the table from the Renewable Report that can  
8   help balance demand and supply fluctuations, can help  
9   maintain grid conditions within prescribed limits, and  
10   provide reserves for unexpected events over different  
11   time horizons. Integrating large amounts of variable  
12   renewables will require regulation to follow real time  
13   ups and downs, and generation output, or voltage, or  
14   frequency. It will require ramping up and down  
15   generation from other units to follow swings in  
16   generation, will need spinning reserves provided by  
17   generating resources that are standing by and ready to  
18   connect to the grid, and will need replacement power for  
19   outages.

20           California currently relies on large hydro and  
21   natural gas generators to provide many of these services,  
22   but as more renewables are added to the system, it will  
23   become increasingly challenging. System operators will  
24   also need strategies to address potential over-generation  
25   issues that occur when there is more generation than

1   there is load to use it, which typically occurs when the  
2   combination of imports, hydro, wind, and solar generation  
3   exceeds load, mostly at night or on the weekends, and  
4   generation has to be sold at a loss, or backed out, or  
5   shut down to balance the system.

6               Successful integration will also require  
7   improvements of forecasting of wind and solar  
8   technologies so that transmission and generation  
9   dispatchers can know how much variability that they need  
10  to plan for.

11              As Commissioner Peterman mentioned, there are  
12  three types of infrastructure that are being studied to  
13  support renewable integration, storage, Demand Response,  
14  and gas-fired units, and the ISO has called these  
15  resources Partners for Success, with each resource  
16  playing a different role, as shown in this figure from  
17  the report. Natural gas units can provide quick start-  
18  up, rapid ramping, regulation, spin reserves, and energy  
19  when intermittent resources aren't available.

20              Energy storage can provide flexible and  
21  controllable ancillary services at the transmission  
22  level, through voltage support and frequency response,  
23  and can store excess energy when on-line generation is  
24  excess of load.

25              Demand Response can help with integration by

1 combining smaller loads to provide regulation or ramping  
2 through automatic controls that turn individual loads up  
3 or down, as need. And we'll hear much more about each of  
4 these during our panels today.

5           The Renewable Report also identified the  
6 challenges on the distribution side with integrating  
7 large amounts of renewable DG into the distribution  
8 system. California's distribution system only allows one  
9 directional flow from generation to substation to  
10 customer, and as more DG is added to the system,  
11 generation from these resources could be greater than  
12 demand and then you get backflow into circuits or  
13 substations. This is going to require new protection and  
14 control strategies to avoid damaging the electric system.

15           Another challenge is islanding, when DG systems  
16 continue to provide energy to a circuit, even without  
17 power from the utility, which is a serious safety concern  
18 for utility workers. And as more DG units are added to  
19 the system, the current anti-islanding devices may not be  
20 able to detect problems and send the signal to  
21 immediately stop producing power.

22           Utilities have also expressed concerns about  
23 what happens when large amounts of DG are tripped or lost  
24 at the same time, which could happen in response to a  
25 transmission-level outage or fault. Also, increased



1 amounts of renewable DG can cause voltage variations that  
2 exceed current standards.

3 A good portion of the distribution system was  
4 designed in the mid-20th Century to provide power to  
5 relatively simple devices, and not to sophisticated  
6 electronic equipment that is used in today's homes and  
7 businesses, which is much more sensitive to variations in  
8 voltage and frequency.

9 And as well as the physical challenges, there  
10 is also a need for better coordination between  
11 distribution and transmission system planning, and for  
12 uniform and open standards to integrate intelligent  
13 technologies, renewable generation, and communication  
14 devices into a Smart Grid. Currently, neither California  
15 nor the Federal Government mandates adoption of specific  
16 standards related to Smart Grid technologies and  
17 generation devices, but that will be needed to ensure  
18 that products are compatible, function well, and support  
19 interoperability and communication between technologies.

20 And I see Commissioner Simon has joined us, so  
21 is this a good spot to stop and -- all right, thank you.

22 All right, the Renewable Report discussed  
23 several activities that are helping to address  
24 integration issues. Efforts at the transmission level  
25 include integration studies by the ISO as part of the

1 PUC's Long Term Procurement Plan. The 33 Percent RPS  
2 Integration Study filed by the ISO in July of 2011  
3 provided preliminary results identifying the requirements  
4 to operate the grid reliably in 2020 with 33 percent  
5 renewables. The preliminary results of the ISO's  
6 analysis of the five scenarios studied in the LTPP  
7 indicated that the fleet of resources that was modeled  
8 could provide the integration needed in most cases just  
9 by changing the way that it's dispatched.

10 The ISO has also embarked on a several year  
11 market and product review for renewable integration to  
12 help address operational issues by aligning technical  
13 requirements and market incentives. And also, the ISO  
14 offers two Demand Response products that are laying the  
15 foundation for the role of Demand Response in integrating  
16 renewables.

17 The Renewable Report also noted that the ISO is  
18 scheduled to implement a regulation energy market in the  
19 spring of 2012 that would allow Demand Response and  
20 energy storage to submit bids to provide ancillary  
21 services.

22 The ISO is also working to improve its  
23 forecasting techniques to reduce uncertainty, and  
24 therefore the amount of standby capacity that will be  
25 needed to compensate for the variations between

1 generation and load.

2 Other ISOs in the U.S. have modified their  
3 tariff structures to allow load resources like DR to  
4 participate in their markets; for example, PJM in the  
5 east allows load resources to provide forward capacity,  
6 synchronized reserve and regulation, and uses DR products  
7 for regulation and spin reserve. And we'll hear more  
8 about PJM's experiences later on today.

9 In addition to integration studies as part of  
10 the Long Term Procurement Plan, the PUC is contribution  
11 to integration efforts by evaluating the need for and  
12 benefits of energy storage. Assembly Bill 2514, which  
13 was passed in 2010, directed the PUC and publicly-owned  
14 utilities to evaluate cost-effective and viable energy  
15 storage systems and determine appropriate targets by  
16 October 2013. The PUC opened its proceeding in December  
17 2010 and we'll hear about the current status of that  
18 proceeding in this afternoon's Energy Storage Panel.

19 Also, in November 2006, the PUC called for  
20 expansion and augmentation of the investor-owned  
21 utilities' DR Programs and, since then, utilities have  
22 increased their reliability and price responsive DR  
23 programs and created a utility portfolio that was  
24 projected to reach 3,000 megawatts in 2011. Many of  
25 these utility programs could provide supporting energy

1 and capacity services and markets with increasing  
2 penetration of intermittent renewables.

3 Finally, the Energy Commission's Public  
4 Interest Energy Research Program has funded a wide array  
5 of research projects that will develop better forecasting  
6 tools for wind and solar generation, develop and  
7 demonstrate energy storage technologies, identify ways  
8 that Demand Response can support renewable integration,  
9 and develop the Smart Grid of the future.

10 Integration efforts at the distribution level  
11 include solutions to planning and operational challenges  
12 for integrating DG that are being addressed under the  
13 umbrella of the Smart Grid. Modernizing the distribution  
14 system is likely to speed up as a result of Senate Bill  
15 17, which was passed in 2009, which requires the  
16 utilities to develop Smart-Grid Deployment Plans.

17 And in July 2011, the IOUs filed their  
18 Deployment Plans at the PUC that identified Smart Grid  
19 technologies to be evaluated for inclusion in the General  
20 Rate Cases, and publicly-owned utilities are also  
21 developing similar plans.

22 Utilities have also reported that they're  
23 investing millions of dollars to upgrade aging  
24 infrastructure to increase visibility, flexibility,  
25 safety, and reliability, and on the R&D side, the PIER

1 program is leading an effort that includes several  
2 California utilities to measure and share information on  
3 how distributed PV generation affects voltage, power flow  
4 and harmonics on the distribution system, which will  
5 provide some real world insights and data, and help  
6 identify strategic upgrades and smart grid technologies  
7 that will be needed.

8 SMUD also has a pilot project that's funded by  
9 the Department of Energy to demonstrate inverter  
10 communications, using SMUD's Smart Meter infrastructure.  
11 By December of this year, SMUD plans to develop software  
12 that will interface with PV inverters and existing  
13 automated metering infrastructure, and allow inverters to  
14 communicate data, look for faults, and send control  
15 signals which will help in developing future standards.

16 The Renewable Report also discussed a study  
17 funded by the Energy Commission and the ISO that looked  
18 at experiences in Germany and Spain with integrating high  
19 amounts of renewable DG.

20 The KEMA Study, which was distributed  
21 generation in Europe, compared the European and  
22 California grids to see what lessons could apply to  
23 California's integration efforts. I won't go into a lot  
24 of details of the study, but some of the suggestions  
25 included additional telemetry and ability to curtail for

1 system operators, to allow them to monitor and control DG  
2 systems, exploring a range of DG scheduling, re-dispatch,  
3 and curtailment options, that could be implemented in  
4 interconnection agreements, tariffs and, in market  
5 models, to accommodate backflow. Instead of extensive  
6 upgrades to California's existing protection systems, it  
7 might be possible to modify settings on some of the newer  
8 microprocessor relays that are already installed.

9           And one way to connect large amounts of DG at  
10 relatively low cost is to restrict the amount that can be  
11 interconnected to feeders, substations, or local load  
12 areas, which would reduce the risk of backflow and other  
13 impacts.

14           So that's a very brief overview of the  
15 information in the Renewable Status and Issues Report  
16 that relates to today's topics. And so, with that, I'll  
17 turn to Commissioner Simon.

18           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you, Suzanne, for  
19 that overview. And welcome, Commissioner Simon and his  
20 staff from the Public Utilities Commission, appreciate  
21 you all making the trek to join us. Commissioner Simon's  
22 extensive work, particularly on gas, made him an ideal  
23 person to reach out to from our sister agency to have  
24 engaged, and happy he was able to join us.

25           Commissioner Simon, any opening remarks?

1                   COMMISSIONER SIMON: Yes, thank you,  
2 Commissioner Peterman, and the staff and stakeholders  
3 here, Commissioner Weisenmiller. This is the first time  
4 actually we've had a chance to be on the dais together,  
5 so thank you. It's great to be here in Sacramento and,  
6 you know, the interesting thing is, to all the  
7 stakeholders that are here, I'm in conferences all around  
8 the country, or we are, where this very topic is being  
9 discussed. And, clearly, California is the Petri dish in  
10 terms of observations of how we are going to successfully  
11 employ, integrate, and maintain the system reliability  
12 that's being discussed today.

13                   So you know, there's a whole industry of  
14 conferences that I have a sense do pretty well in this  
15 space, be it by way of the number of invitations that we  
16 receive, but, in reality, the real work is done right  
17 here, maybe without the same level of coverage, glitz and  
18 glamour, and dinners and receptions and things of this  
19 nature.

20                   As you know, we have our Rule 21 settlement  
21 which is designed to clearly improve the interconnection  
22 process on the distribution level. As the presentation  
23 covered, we have a number of open proceedings at the  
24 Commission, many of which are mandated by the Legislature  
25 that is allowing us to better evaluate the challenges and

1 the benefits and the opportunities of this very dynamic  
2 grid, transmission and distribution system that we are  
3 entering renewables, as well as other energy sources  
4 into.

5           If we look at what's going on in Southern  
6 California with our SONGS facility, and the fact that we  
7 are looking at August as the earliest for one unit and  
8 possibly later for another unit, it's not a question of  
9 when or if, it's really when we will have to test all of  
10 the various dynamic components that we're developing in  
11 some critical circumstances, so -- and that critical  
12 circumstance is peak load; as I like to say, black-outs  
13 in California is Latin for "Recall." You know, I use the  
14 term "outages," but we don't want outages either.

15           And as we increase our Renewable Portfolio, or  
16 move further towards our 33 Percent Standard, I don't  
17 need to tell you that those challenges exponentiate. So,  
18 mechanisms like storage, our Net Energy Metering system,  
19 increasing our distributed generation to the 1,200  
20 megawatts that the Governor has put forth, all these  
21 factors come into play.

22           So you're the real experts, I sit here and  
23 listen so that, when I put forth a vote, I can be better  
24 informed. I will be in and out today, my Advisor, Rahmon  
25 Momoh, who was kind enough to park my car since I ran



1    into some U.S. Open traffic in San Francisco, who will be  
2    back in the room shortly, but again, I want to thank you  
3    for all the hard work and dedication you put forth and  
4    look forward to hearing your contributions today.

5               MS. KOROSK: All right, thank you. So with  
6    that, we'll move into our first panel and I'd like to  
7    introduce our moderator, Melissa Jones.

8               MS. JONES: Good morning. It's a pleasure to  
9    be here this morning and today our first panel will be  
10   focused on discussing the types and levels of ancillary  
11   services that are going to be needed to integrate large  
12   amounts of renewable resources, both at the transmission  
13   and at the distribution level. We will also be  
14   discussing some of the uncertainties associated with  
15   those needs.

16              We've got three panelists this morning, Mark  
17   Rothleder from the California ISO, he's Executive  
18   Director of Market Analysis and Development. We also, on  
19   WebEx have Lori Bird, who is a Senior Analyst with the  
20   National Renewable Energy Laboratory. And, in addition,  
21   we have Ben Kroposki, who is the Director of Energy  
22   Systems Integration with the National Renewable Energy  
23   Laboratory. And so we're going to have 10-minute  
24   presentations by each of the presenters and let's go  
25   ahead and start with Mark. Thank you very much for being

1 here today.

2 MR. ROTHLEDER: Thank you. Thank you,  
3 Commissioners, for the invite. What I'll be discussing  
4 today is kind of summarizing what our studies, Renewable  
5 Integration Studies, are telling us so far in terms of  
6 operational requirements for the system.

7 So if we look at our traditional load curves,  
8 this is a typical load curve where load comes up in the  
9 morning, kind of flattens out at a level in the  
10 afternoon, and sometimes you have an evening peak that  
11 occurs late in the evening, and then a kind of ramp-out  
12 as load as you go later into the evening. In the off-  
13 peak hours, sometimes existing we have over-generation  
14 issues where you have too much generation and you have to  
15 basically back resources down to minimum loads, sometimes  
16 the prices currently go negative during that time. But  
17 this load shape is a very predictable load shape and it  
18 kind of -- it's a system and the resources are managed,  
19 committed in such a way and dispatched in such a way to  
20 manage this load curve and balance it.

21 As we move forward, you start to bring in  
22 additional amounts of wind generation and the green line  
23 here and the yellow line represent wind and solar  
24 generation, which the quantities of those megawatts of  
25 production are on the right-hand scale. So you can keep

1 on going through.

2           So as you increase the amount of renewable  
3 resources, what really is leftover in terms of balancing  
4 the system is what we call net load, is really  
5 represented by this red line. And what we can see here  
6 is that, with larger amounts of renewable resources, this  
7 shape, this typical load shape that we now manage, is  
8 going to significantly change.

9           A couple things that are prominent are that,  
10 while the morning load pull is similar as the morning  
11 load pull comes up, you've got solar to offset that, you  
12 quickly have a kind of -- you could have a ramp out of  
13 load because now the amount of solar generation exceeds  
14 the amount of load as the load starts to flatten out.  
15 And so you have this now drop-off of balancing need as  
16 you go across that eight o'clock, nine o'clock time  
17 period.

18           Now, you get kind of into the second --  
19 typically, we get into over-generation conditions in the  
20 morning, early morning hours, now you potentially can run  
21 into a situation where you have too much generation on in  
22 the middle of the day, so then the question is, well, how  
23 do you back these resources down that you need later --  
24 in this case, two hours from now, to meet the peak and,  
25 then, basically have them ready to meet that peak?

1           So you may actually have over-generation  
2 conditions in the middle of the afternoon, which is a  
3 pattern that we do not currently have, and so it's a new  
4 operational paradigm that we need to be prepared for.

5           As you get into that evening peak, now, rather  
6 than dealing with potentially a 3,000 to 4,000 MW ramp,  
7 you may be dealing with, in this case, 13,000+ MW over  
8 two hours, and then the question is do you have the  
9 resources either available, positioned, committed, and  
10 ready to take that ramp of that evening local? And then,  
11 after that, you quickly drop off where you don't need  
12 that generation. So you can see from this that the  
13 amount of cycling of the resources, the amount of minimum  
14 load, inflexibility on a resource, is going to really  
15 matter in this new paradigm. Next slide, please.

16           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Excuse me, Mark, before  
17 you move to that next slide, just one quick question. I  
18 see that this is representing January 2020 --

19           MR. ROTHLEDER: Yes.

20           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I'm just wondering if  
21 you were going to take, you know, in August or summer  
22 peak, what would change specifically this over-  
23 generation, middle of the afternoon, might there be load  
24 to meet that?

25           MR. ROTHLEDER: So if this is a summer pattern,

1    then we could create these patterns for any period, 365  
2    days of the year, now that we have the profiles. The  
3    summer will probably not be as difficult in terms of an  
4    over-generation pattern in the middle of the day, but  
5    what you will see is you can still see some of those  
6    ramps in those evening periods. And what you'll also see  
7    is probably a shifting of the peak and, so, rather than  
8    the peak occurring around 3:00 in the afternoon, 4:00 in  
9    the afternoon, you may see the peak shift by a few hours  
10   because, at that point where the combination of solar  
11   generation is dropping out and load is still on, air-  
12   conditioners are still coming on in the evening, you may  
13   see the actual peak shift. It may be a lower peak, so  
14   you may have some capacity -- or, sorry, the renewable  
15   capacity -- of meeting some of the load, but the shifting  
16   of that peak may be observed. And so, in that case, the  
17   ability of things like solar to store and maybe ramp out  
18   slower may be providing value in meeting that shifted  
19   peak.

20                   COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

21                   MR. ROTHLEDER: So in addition to the kind of  
22   daily variability, which honestly is predictable  
23   variability, okay? We can kind of predict what the  
24   pattern is going to be, going in today, we can try to  
25   commit the right resources, get the right flexibility on

1 line, but there's also a degree of uncertainty around  
2 this. And the uncertainty is now not just load  
3 uncertainty, but also supply uncertainty. So, whether  
4 the cloud cover can come over the solar panels, or wind  
5 variability, there is a range of varied uncertainty  
6 around that net load curve that we need to be prepared  
7 for.

8           In addition to the daily variability and  
9 uncertainty, there is also intra hour variability  
10 uncertainty, and we measure that by looking at what the  
11 expected average load will be for the hour, and then kind  
12 of measure what the five-minute average net load will be,  
13 the difference between that and the five-minute net load,  
14 and the hourly net load, and that is what we call load  
15 following quantity.

16           And then there's a difference between the five-  
17 minute and kind of the fine tuning as you get into real  
18 time operations, and you need to still balance the system  
19 every second to second, and the difference between five-  
20 minute variability and the actual variability is  
21 effectively what you use Regulation for, so your  
22 regulation which is on an automatic generation control,  
23 is doing that second by second fine tuning balancing.

24           So from an operational perspective, what's the  
25 issue if we can't balance the system in an adequate way?

1 Well, we have certain operational standards that, when we  
2 are bound to operate to, and if we do not meet those  
3 operational standards, we can be fined, or, worst case  
4 scenario, if we're not operating within those standards,  
5 we run the risk of jeopardizing the reliability system in  
6 case of some larger event occurring. So our measurement  
7 standards are currently CPS1, which measures the Area  
8 Control Error of a Balancing Authority, a Balancing  
9 Authority Ace Limit which measures, again, kind of within  
10 a 30-minute basis how well we're balancing the system,  
11 Disturbance Control Standard, and the Disturbance Control  
12 Standard is basically how well we respond to a  
13 contingency event. And I want to make sure it's clear  
14 that a contingency event is not a wind variability event,  
15 or a solar event, a cloud cover coming over a solar  
16 field, that's not what is considered a disturbance, it's  
17 more like a large resource basically tripping and you  
18 being able to respond to that and ensuring that we  
19 maintain frequency within certain standards.

20 This slide here just illustrates that we have  
21 seen a degradation of some of our Control Performance  
22 Standards in terms of our operational standards that  
23 we're trying to meet. The green line is basically what  
24 we have to meet and, in 2010, we started to see some  
25 degradation of that performance, as illustrated by the

1 blue bars.

2           A couple of things have happened in that time  
3 period, one is we moved from a standard to a balancing  
4 standard in 2010, that is under a trial period. That  
5 allows for more flexibility to occur between balancing  
6 authorities, so we can lean on each other more frequently  
7 and in larger quantity while still maintaining  
8 performance. However, in doing so, we may have reduced  
9 our performance of our CSP1 performance.

10           The other thing that has happened over this  
11 period of time is that we have increased amounts of  
12 renewable resources, and so some of the variability on  
13 wind and solar resources has contributed to some of this  
14 maybe degradation of performance.

15           Last week, when we hit our new record of wind,  
16 3,100 MW of production of wind, the same day, same week,  
17 we also achieved a new all time peak for solar resource  
18 production at 843 MW. Now, these seem very small when  
19 you compare to where we are expecting to go over the next  
20 eight years. We're talking about 5,000, 6,000 MW of  
21 capacity and production potentially, and you realize that  
22 this is a significant change over a short period of time.

23           So what our studies have done and have been  
24 trying to do is quantify the operational requirements and  
25 we've been trying to do that in different timeframes, to



1 cover different timeframes of operational need. As the  
2 first slide indicated, we have to have enough flexibility  
3 to cover that daily ramping of resources and that's  
4 something that we've coined as maximum continuous ramp,  
5 how do you take those long relatively slower ramp periods  
6 and have enough capacity that's moveable to cover those  
7 periods?

8           If we look at our Net Load Curve today, some of  
9 the longest continuous ramps are in the 18,000 MW range,  
10 actually, with renewable integration, so some of those  
11 ramps actually may decrease because your capacity at peak  
12 is being met, and so your longest continuous ramp periods  
13 may actually decrease. However, the speed at which you  
14 need the ramp capability may actually increase, and so we  
15 need to be prepared for maybe shorter ramps, but  
16 potentially faster ramping capability. Next -- I'm  
17 sorry, previous slide.

18           Operating Reserves, that's our traditional  
19 spinning and non-spinning. We don't see that  
20 significantly change because it's more a function of your  
21 load, rather than the variability. Regulation, we do see  
22 a potential doubling of regulation requirements which  
23 currently run 300 to 600 MW for our system, and we  
24 probably will see something up to about 1,000 MW of  
25 regulation need at higher renewable integration levels.

1           Load following, which is something currently  
2 not a product, but we are introducing products to support  
3 load following, including flexible capability, over an  
4 hour, we probably would need about 3,000 to 4,500 MW, and  
5 in the future 2,500 to 5,000 to 6,000 MW, depending on  
6 the conditions.

7           Then the last one is Frequency Response. This  
8 is something both inertia and Governor control on  
9 resources during low load periods, or during periods when  
10 you have a lot of renewables, you may not have a lot of  
11 Frequency Response to address the contingency events, and  
12 so we will need to maintain -- more about maintaining --  
13 sufficient sufficiency response capability to be prepared  
14 for such events.

15           I'll leave these slides to my Panel 2.

16           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mark, just a quick  
17 follow-up question, so I'm just looking at this slide  
18 previously, which is very helpful, and I'm just trying to  
19 conceptualize where the issue of over-generation then  
20 plays into these five categories on how I should be  
21 thinking about what additional services may be needed for  
22 that, and where it's coming from.

23           MR. ROTHLEDER: Well, we kind of cross the  
24 gamut of continuous ramp, regulation, load following, so  
25 why we focus a lot about upward capability, there is a

1 downward capability issue in terms of over-generation  
2 condition. And the question there becomes how you  
3 minimize the amount of minimum load of resources,  
4 conventional resources generally have minimum loads that  
5 have to be beyond to the extent you can cycle resources  
6 off, to the extent you can curtail resources, there are  
7 options and ability to manage the over-generation  
8 condition. Regional coordination is also part of the  
9 solution in terms of over-generation condition, as is  
10 storage. Demand Response is -- I'm not sure is a  
11 significant player in terms of over-generation because,  
12 at that point you need actually more load, so if you have  
13 some dispatchable demand that you can actually increase  
14 the demand, it may help, but oftentimes Demand Response  
15 is talking about curtailing a demand to get some  
16 additional supply effectively.

17 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Mark, in this surplus or  
18 over-supply, is there an estimated amount, if any, of  
19 displacement that is going to occur -- I guess probably  
20 the most glaring example is what occurred up north at the  
21 Bonneville Power Authority and, as I understand, based on  
22 their water tables, we may have another event of that  
23 nature. I think that was 10,000 MW. Has there been any  
24 forecasting on what amount of displacement we're seeing?

25 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yeah, let me go to my next

1 slides, and I do have a few studies, but I won't go  
2 through the details of how we developed these studies,  
3 but through the studies we basically tried to come up  
4 with shortages of both upward capability and downward  
5 capability. Next slide, please.

6           And in the upward capability direction,  
7 depending on the scenarios, we see little or no need for  
8 additional capability based on the expected  
9 infrastructure that will be there. But that is based on  
10 an assumption about a significant amount of Demand  
11 Response being developed, as well as energy efficiency  
12 being developed in the cases of the trajectory cases. If  
13 you make some compensation for the potential for under-  
14 performance of energy efficiency programs, we do see a  
15 potential need of 4,600 MW of resource flexibility,  
16 flexible capability. Then the question is, well, where  
17 do you get that flexible capability? And some of those  
18 resources needed for the upward flexibility may be needed  
19 in local areas and, so, we're doing some studies there to  
20 indicate that maybe about 3,000 MW of local resources may  
21 be needed and necessary, and some of those resources will  
22 meet the flexibility needs, and there may be some  
23 residual amount of need system-wide.

24           Timing-wise, there may be some needs arising as  
25 early as 2018, and 2018 is an important year because of

1 the once-through cooling retirement schedule. Next slide  
2 and I'll just help answer the question about downward  
3 capability.

4           We do in our studies, we do observe a need of  
5 about 3,000 MW of operational flexibility in the downward  
6 direction. And the question is, do we have enough  
7 flexibility in the fleet to do that. And what the  
8 studies have shown, and the studies were using a flexible  
9 -- we're using flexibility across effectively interchange  
10 across the West. What we observed is that we didn't see  
11 a significant amount of shortage of downward flexibility  
12 needs; in other words, we found the ability to meet the  
13 simultaneous load and the need for downward flexibility,  
14 however, I'm a little skeptical around that solution  
15 because some of those solutions indicate that we will be  
16 exporting from California as much as 5,000 MW of net  
17 export out of California. And, for my experience, we've  
18 never seen anything lower than about 2,000 MW net  
19 imports, okay, it's very rare that we would ever get into  
20 a net export situation.

21           So the question that we have to ask ourselves  
22 is, is that a realistic dispatch condition? Are we  
23 really going to be able to turn down other resources  
24 across the West that they may need for their peak period,  
25 including coal resources, to basically absorb an over-

1 generation condition in California? I think if you put  
2 some additional constraints around what the net exports  
3 out of California may be, you would probably see a  
4 situation where this need for downward flexibility and  
5 capability would increase, and I think you would also  
6 observe the need to potentially curtail resources in  
7 California, and then you're going to have to weigh what  
8 the resource that would be curtailed. Do you curtail the  
9 renewables? Or do you curtail other resources? This  
10 will be exacerbated in the springtime period where you  
11 have high hydro conditions, spill conditions potentially,  
12 and potentially high amounts of renewable production  
13 early in the morning.

14           So I don't want to have a perception that  
15 downward or over-generation issues are not an issue, I  
16 think from my review of the results, I think we need to  
17 continue reviewing this issue and not potentially be  
18 masking a potential real situation.

19           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mark, thank you. And  
20 this is somewhat of a follow-up question to Commissioner  
21 Simon's question because I think it was also touching  
22 upon this issue, that with the current generation that  
23 we're seeing now, for example, with the wind, if we were  
24 not to curtail the renewable resources, then what are  
25 those renewables displacing in terms of other generation

1 in California? And is that generation -- that thermo  
2 generation -- needed for other reasons such as local  
3 reliability, etc.?

4 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yeah, I think it will be  
5 displacing thermal generation and the more flexibility  
6 you have in cycling a thermal generation off shorter  
7 cycle periods, combined cycle, gas turbines, the more  
8 ability you'll be able to absorb and displace that. And  
9 we know that the once-through cooling resources will be  
10 largely retired, or replaced, or repowered, that actually  
11 does provide some flexibility because, instead of having  
12 to keep those resources on at high minimum loads, you'll  
13 be able to basically potentially cycle them off to bring  
14 them down to lower minimum load levels.

15 It does matter on the technology. Some of the  
16 combined cycles right now do have relatively high minimum  
17 loads. Some of the newer combined cycle technologies  
18 hopefully will have lower minimum load ability to cycle  
19 more often. Those operational features will be important  
20 in this new world.

21 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. I had a couple  
22 comments. First, I was going to ask you, have you done  
23 any assessment of how much inertia we need in the system?

24 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yes. We did a study with GE  
25 and what it indicates is that -- and I think it was in

1 one of my previous slides -- we need about 700 to 800 MW  
2 of frequency response, quick frequency response  
3 capability, something that can basically respond in  
4 seconds. In order to achieve that, what the study has  
5 indicated is that we basically have to have about 3,000  
6 MW, 3,100 MW of head room on resources that basically are  
7 frequency responsive. When I say "frequency responsive,"  
8 they have Governor controlled capability. And, so, about  
9 3,000 MW of Governor controlled capability at any given  
10 time needs to be unloaded and available on line system,  
11 synchronized.

12 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. The next  
13 question was, of the -- now that we're at 3,100 MW of  
14 wind, what's been the maximum drop-off of wind within one  
15 hour?

16 MR. ROTHLEDER: We've seen some of our largest  
17 drop-offs within an hour, I think, have been around 700  
18 to 800 MW of drop-off.

19 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And I guess the  
20 flip side is how much of an increase in an hour?

21 MR. ROTHLEDER: I think it's comparable to  
22 that, but I don't have the exact numbers.

23 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And in terms of  
24 how much Demand Response do we have right now available  
25 to the ISO to respond to system changes?



1           MR. ROTHLEDER: That's a hard question to  
2 answer. When you say "available to the ISO," there's  
3 about 2,400 MW of Demand Response or interruptible  
4 programs. A lot of those programs are not managed by the  
5 ISO, they're managed by the utilities. They invoke and  
6 take actions on those based on either forecast  
7 conditions, or forecast of prices going into the day  
8 ahead.

9           In terms of our responsiveness, it's probably  
10 within the day a couple thousand during a summer period  
11 that we would have.

12           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I know when you  
13 looked at San Diego and Orange County, I think on the day  
14 ahead numbers we were at -- I'm going to say about 500  
15 MW, and on 15-minute, we were down to tens of MW.

16           MR. ROTHLEDER: That's about right.

17           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: So I would assume  
18 overall a couple thousand, again, we're down to more like  
19 100 or 200 for that sort of 15-minute --

20           MR. ROTHLEDER: A lot of the Demand Response  
21 right now needs at least advance notice, a lot of it is  
22 not available and going to be within 15 minutes, but if  
23 you do call upon it, it's going to have to stay off for a  
24 long period of time.

25           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: And at this point, do

1 you have an idea of how much storage is available to the  
2 CAISO?

3 MR. ROTHLEDER: Well, the big storage devices  
4 are going to be basically the hydro storage devices and  
5 there it's 1,000 MW. If you also include some of the  
6 storage facilities in the Department of Water Resources,  
7 you get a significant amount of storage. If you're  
8 talking about storage that is smaller scale, regulation,  
9 frequency response of storage, with kind of the newer  
10 battery flywheel type stuff, we're talking about very  
11 small quantities at this point?

12 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Would you guess under  
13 10, or 10's.

14 MR. ROTHLEDER: Ten.

15 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Ten's? Okay. And in  
16 terms of -- do you have a sense of how many hours of  
17 over-generation we had this year and how deep the over-  
18 generation was?

19 MR. ROTHLEDER: So I'm going to answer it this  
20 way, a true over-generation event that we basically had  
21 to pro rata reduce supply? I don't think we got into  
22 that type of over-generation condition. How often did we  
23 have negative prices indicating that we had an over-  
24 supply? It was roughly about five percent of the hours.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And I guess the

1 last one, although I suspect it's probably better to hold  
2 off until the next session with you, is that you've  
3 talked about the need to bring the gas generation units  
4 down and quite a bit gets to the characteristic of the  
5 gas units. Obviously, a lot of the existing fleet has  
6 more, say, tens of hours of start-up. And relatively  
7 high minimum load. And so that gets to the question, if  
8 you're really trying to respond, we need flexible fast  
9 start and, so, I know you talked about the need for a  
10 certain amount of flexible fast start gas units, as  
11 opposed to the existing fleets. Do you want to talk  
12 about, at least, foreshadow those studies for the next  
13 panel?

14 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yeah, I think our studies do  
15 indicate an increased amount of cycling of resource need  
16 and that net load curve in the first slide indicates that  
17 we may need to turn down resources at a period of time  
18 that we don't do it today. Today, we keep those  
19 resources on and get them on in the morning, or Monday,  
20 and that's kept on all week, or for the period of the  
21 peak. For these events where we're going to have to  
22 potentially bring on a resource for two hours, we're  
23 going to probably need resources that can cycle on and  
24 within 15 minutes to an hour to be prepared for that  
25 event, and not cause this over-generation condition at

1 the same time.

2 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. I think the  
3 Chair set you up nicely for your last slide, so do you  
4 want to finish up with that?

5 MR. ROTHLEDER: Thank you. So some of the next  
6 steps. I think we're actually at a point now, we have a  
7 pretty good handle around the operational requirements in  
8 terms of quantity of what do we need. Do we have an  
9 exact number for everything? No, but I don't think you  
10 need an exact number. I think we know the ranges, what  
11 we're going to need.

12 I think the discussion needs to now shift to  
13 how we make sure that we have that. And there's kind of  
14 two timeframes of making sure you have it, it's what do  
15 you do on a daily basis to manage the fleet that you do  
16 have, and there we have market mechanisms, and we  
17 probably need to augment some of those market mechanisms  
18 as additional products to manage the fleet in such a way  
19 that we are preparing for the variability events.

20 But then there's a different timeframe of how  
21 do you meet the need. And there, it's the more what  
22 we're kind of having a discussion here is, how do you  
23 plan the fleet for the future and have the mechanisms and  
24 the resource capability in place? And I think there, the  
25 mechanisms we have right now, the procurement mechanisms

1 we have now, may be a little bit too piecemeal, and I  
2 think we need to start taking a look at more of a  
3 comprehensive how do we get the right resources in the  
4 system and maintain those right resources in a period  
5 that looks ahead? And I think you need to start looking  
6 at some of those mechanisms that then can value and  
7 assess and optimize both Demand Response, storage, and  
8 also conventional resources and the role they play in  
9 meeting the operational requirements of the future.

10           Lastly, it's incumbent on the ISO, again, to  
11 continue to evolve the market to better manage the  
12 variability, better forecasting tools, and better market  
13 products, market products that meet the system needs, and  
14 also do not limit the technologies that potentially can  
15 provide those services. And we've done some of those  
16 things and we need to continue doing those things to  
17 ensure that we're not limiting the resources and the  
18 capability in the system. Thank you.

19           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Just one  
20 more follow-up question, Mark, and you may not be the  
21 best person to ask this, but I think you've characterized  
22 well that the CAISO has identified more or less the  
23 needs, etc., and I'm thinking about the other balancing  
24 authorities and to what extent they are at the same --  
25 they've done that same degree of analysis, and I'm just

1 wondering if you can speak to the extent which your  
2 products are being used by the other balancing  
3 authorities in California, or what coordination is  
4 happening amongst them, as well.

5 MR. ROTHLEDER: So within California, there's  
6 the study work that we did in the CPUC Long Term  
7 Procurement Planning, actually it extended beyond just  
8 the California ISO, it was a California view of what the  
9 potential requirements are. Now, how those requirements  
10 would be met, we're only kind of focusing on what within  
11 the California ISO, what the potential needs were. And  
12 in the other balancing authority areas, why we quantified  
13 some of those requirements, and we did production  
14 simulations to determine whether there was enough fleet  
15 capability to meet those. We have not done a  
16 coordination of how best to coordinate across the whole  
17 state, or, frankly, across the West. We are starting to  
18 look at some studies that are looking at regional  
19 coordination, both within California and across the  
20 region, across the whole western area connection, to  
21 better manage the need for fleet for flexibility and meet  
22 the variability's of the future. Some of those studies  
23 do support some of the things we're going to get into, I  
24 think, a little bit later about energy and balanced  
25 markets and stuff like that. Some of those mechanisms

1     that would allow for more flexible intertie utilization,  
2     I think, are a part of the solution.

3                 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER:   Yeah.   I think it's  
4     probably safer for me to make the comment that reading  
5     the FERC Outage Study, I mean, the message was pretty  
6     clear that we have too many balancing authorities and not  
7     enough visibility and coordination across those balancing  
8     authorities.   And I think, certainly, it's been a  
9     consistent message that, if we can get the intertie  
10    scheduling more to five minutes, as opposed to an hour,  
11    there is substantial benefits.   But I would have to say  
12    that there would be substantial benefits from having  
13    fewer balancing authorities and greater visibility.   And  
14    certainly, when you look at the slide on the CPS, you  
15    have to be concerned if -- if the balancing authorities  
16    are all leaning on each other more, but with poor  
17    visibility and the current fragment of the structure and  
18    WECC's frankly inadequate performance on the outage, that  
19    we're really going to have problems in the Western  
20    reliability.

21                MS. JONES:   Thank you.   And I think that's a  
22    pretty good segue into the work that Lori Bird has been  
23    involved in.   Lori is on WebEx and the one study that  
24    we're familiar with is the Western Governors Association  
25    Study that she has been involved with, but she's also

1 very aware of a number of other studies that have gone on  
2 in terms of integration challenges. So, Lori, I'm going  
3 to turn it over to you. Thanks.

4 MS. BIRD: Yeah, thank you very much. It's a  
5 pleasure to be here this morning. Yeah, I think that was  
6 a nice segue into what I'm going to discuss. You can go  
7 to the next slide. I'm going to mainly talk about a new  
8 report that's coming out from the Western Governors  
9 Association, I contributed to that report and it talks  
10 about various options for addressing integration  
11 challenge in the last -- I think we've already pretty  
12 much covered, you know, the challenges, the variability,  
13 and the uncertainty of the wind and solar, so we can go  
14 to the next slide.

15 But, getting back to what we just heard, the  
16 discussion we're just starting to have, is the Western --  
17 outside of the California ISO, we have hourly scheduling  
18 in most parts of the West, a large number of balancing  
19 areas, 37 balancing areas, not a lot of cooperation  
20 between those at this stage, although increasing amounts  
21 of that effort to try to encourage that. But that's the  
22 context the West is currently operating in and it does  
23 pose a lot of challenges for the integration of  
24 renewables.

25 So this study, and the Executive Summary is now



1 available on the Western Governors Association website,  
2 and the full study will be available shortly, I don't  
3 think the whole thing is up, to my knowledge, yet. But  
4 it's available at that website, at least the Executive  
5 Summary. So this study goes through a number of options  
6 that states could use to integrate larger amounts of  
7 renewable energy with some look at, well, what might be  
8 some of the least cost options in certain areas without  
9 -- it's not a quantitative analysis, it's based on  
10 existing literature, existing studies that have been  
11 done, and it's really a review of all those. I'm  
12 actually filling in, I guess, really. The Regulatory  
13 Assistance Project led this work and edited it, we  
14 contributed to this, and it was funded by the Energy  
15 Foundation with support from DOE, as well. Also, I'll  
16 just mention, there was a pretty good sized technical  
17 review committee with a lot of stakeholders involved.

18           So the report focuses on -- there are nine  
19 chapters in the report and each one focuses on one of  
20 these areas, and these are the options for cost-  
21 effectively integrating renewables in the West. And so,  
22 just quickly, I'm going to go through a couple of them,  
23 and not in very much detail, you know, we only want 10  
24 minutes here, but the report goes in and describes the  
25 issues associated with each of these, you know, what the

1 benefits are of trying to do some of these, implement  
2 some of these options, and some recommendations for what  
3 states could do to try to facilitate some of these  
4 things, so the first being expand subhourly dispatch and  
5 scheduling, so moving away from hourly scheduling in much  
6 of the West, but trying to get that down to five, 10, 15-  
7 minute scheduling, or at least 30-minute would even help  
8 in some areas. So facilitating dynamic transfers between  
9 balancing authorities is another issue that could be  
10 important for California, in particular, trying to get  
11 some of the renewables from other parts of the West;  
12 implementing an energy imbalance market; improving  
13 forecasting; encouraging geographic diversity of the  
14 renewables, which can help reduce the variability;  
15 improving reserves management, and I'll talk about that a  
16 little bit later. We've already had a lot of talk about  
17 Demand Response, but basically, you know, that can be one  
18 of the more cost-effective mechanisms for dealing with  
19 large events where that generation is not there, where  
20 the forecast is wrong, and then accessing greater  
21 flexibility in the existing fleet and from generation.  
22 So next slide.

23 So I just have this graph here to kind of  
24 indicate that there are different cost solutions,  
25 depending on the specific power system, as well. And we

1 have some indication in the report, you know, it's not --  
2 we have cost information where it was available from  
3 different (inaudible), and we have summarized that, at  
4 least where it was available. We've also -- the report  
5 also includes, and I didn't include it here, a table  
6 basically, or graph, that kind of compares the cost of  
7 the various options, you know, in a very general way.

8 But I guess I'll just comment, you know, in  
9 many cases, flexible demand, things like that, can be  
10 pretty low cost solutions compared to other things like  
11 storage, in general, although a variety of mechanisms may  
12 be needed.

13 So just to get into a little more detail, but  
14 not much on each of these topics, I'm going to cover them  
15 very briefly, but the issue of dynamic transfer, so this  
16 is the ability to move generation from the balancing area  
17 where it physically resides and have it be controlled by  
18 the receiving balancing area, which is one of the things  
19 that is being looked at and can be used for the  
20 California RPS. So there are some challenges with doing  
21 dynamic transfers in the West, dealing with the  
22 fluctuations in voltage and power flows on the  
23 transmission lines can get challenged, determining  
24 whether or not there are lines that need to have dynamic  
25 transfer limits on them, and identifying where those

1 lines are problematic is probably one of the first steps  
2 that need to happen. And then determining priority for  
3 improving or easing those restrictions and in some  
4 regions, you know, some of the reliability procedures  
5 such as voltage control and Remedial Action Scheme,  
6 arming, is being done manually, and this limits the  
7 ability to do a lot of dynamic transfers where you have  
8 these power flow and voltage fluctuations that are a lot  
9 more significant than they would be without dynamic  
10 transfers. And it's a challenge for the operators. And  
11 so there's a need to automate those procedures in a  
12 number of areas, is certainly necessary. There is a lot  
13 of other detail in the report on this. Next slide.

14           An Energy Imbalance Market, there's been a lot  
15 of study and work on this, in particular, this option.  
16 And there is, I'm sure everyone knows, the Western State  
17 Energy Board and WECC has a lot of information about the  
18 Energy Imbalance Market that they put forth on their  
19 website, but this would be a centralized market that  
20 would allow re-dispatch of generation every five minutes,  
21 and it would basically enable balancing areas to utilize  
22 regulation across a larger area to access the most cost-  
23 effective resources for balancing. So it can really  
24 reduce cost and it would result in five minute scheduling  
25 and dispatch of the, you know, re-dispatch which can also

1 be quite helpful.

2           So the next steps for that were some key  
3 recommendations for -- can you go back -- you know, for  
4 moving that forward, there are still some issues that  
5 need to be resolved, one is exploring financing options,  
6 you know, having PUC discuss the costs and benefits of  
7 this to the ratepayers, addressing the concern that EIM  
8 could lead to an RTO. There's been a lot of discussion  
9 of that. But I think there's been a lot of work on that  
10 issue, in particular, showing that it certainly can be  
11 structured, and there's no reason why it would lead to an  
12 RTO, or that it needs to do that if it's structured  
13 properly. Another potential issue is this question of  
14 market manipulation and, so, you know, if some work could  
15 be done to determine or just to design the market so that  
16 would not be a concern. So I think that's all I'll say  
17 about that particular -- but there are a variety of  
18 things that states can do to help move that discussion  
19 along and try to make a decision if that's useful.

20           You know, studies do show that the larger the  
21 area, you know, there's more participation in the energy  
22 imbalance market, certainly the more benefits that you  
23 get to the region. So it's important if it does move  
24 forward to have a large number of participants in the  
25 market. Okay, next slide.

1           We've already heard a little bit of discussion  
2 about the need for improving forecasting and, you know,  
3 this can basically just reduce the amount of reserves  
4 that are required by understanding more fully what you're  
5 going to be able to get from a renewable at different  
6 times. So some of the recommendations for advancing that  
7 are to use more regional forecasts, studying the  
8 feasibility of different forecasts for day-ahead unit  
9 commitments, and schedule updates. And this little  
10 question of the forecasting ramp, so reviewing whether  
11 existing forecasting equipment can adequately predict  
12 ramp, and improving ramp forecasting, in general. Next  
13 slide.

14           Another option for integrating renewables is  
15 encouraging geographic diversity, so making sure that the  
16 renewables are spread over a larger area, so that the  
17 variability is reduced. And so, this has been an issue,  
18 I think, in Texas, in particular, they've seen a lot of  
19 their development in West Texas and now they're starting  
20 to see that diversity location -- other places are doing  
21 this, as well. So ways of doing this, you know,  
22 investigating the pros and cons of siting optimization  
23 software, consider siting wind and solar to minimize the  
24 variability of the output, but there's a lot of -- there  
25 is a balance here that a number of -- the cost of the

1 renewables, of course, is an issue, as well, so all of  
2 these things must be balanced. Supporting right-sizing  
3 of interstate lines could also help encourage geographic  
4 diversity. Okay, next slide.

5           So Reserves Management -- and this is a bit of  
6 -- there's a lot of stuff in here in this category of  
7 Reserves Management, what do we mean by this? So there  
8 are a variety of options that could be used to help  
9 reduce the amount of reserves that are needed to address  
10 the variability of the renewables, and so there are a  
11 number of different options that are discussed in the  
12 report, one is reserves sharing, so the idea of balancing  
13 areas joining together and, if there's a surplus or  
14 deficit of generation, netting those out before  
15 determining the regulation reserve requirements. So  
16 that's one strategy where dynamic calculation or reserve,  
17 you know, determining how much reserve is needed at  
18 different times because it's not going to be steady, it's  
19 going to be changing over time with the renewables.

20           Another thing that, you know, it's a bit  
21 controversial, I think, but could -- some additional  
22 study, it may be worth some additional study, is this  
23 question of can you use contingency reserves for wind  
24 events, so there's a question of reliability concerns  
25 with this approach that, you know, if you use the

1 contingency reserves for a wind event, then maybe there's  
2 not enough if there's an outage on the system, but there  
3 could be some analysis performed to determine the  
4 benefits of that is perhaps the next step for that one.

5           And then ramp rate controls on variable  
6 generation is another option that can be explored, or  
7 perhaps utilized to a larger extent, you know, limiting  
8 the amount of ramp and using control equipment to  
9 indicate what the variable generating unit, to minimize  
10 those ramps. Okay, next slide.

11           And we have heard a lot about Demand Response  
12 already. As I mentioned, it can be a pretty cost-  
13 effective -- I just wanted to show that it can be a  
14 pretty cost-effective solution and there's already a lot  
15 going on in this area, so here are some recommendations  
16 for complementary Demand Response that can complement the  
17 wind and solar. You know, one issue might be to test the  
18 value propositions to assess customer interest, and  
19 strategies for controlling loads up and down frequently,  
20 that's one area that states could conduct some research.  
21 Cultivating strategies that earn customer confidence in  
22 Demand Response, encouraging third-party Demand Response  
23 Aggregators to participate, and then making sure that  
24 Demand Response can compete on a par with supply side  
25 alternatives in utility resource planning. Next slide.



1           Okay, this is my last slide. So this is the  
2 general topic of increasing the flexibility of existing  
3 generation to meet a new generation. And so I think this  
4 is an area for some additional thought. What are some  
5 things that can be done? One is conduct a flexibility  
6 inventory, and it sounds like that is already being done  
7 by ISO and some -- analyze the potential for retrofitting  
8 less flexibility generation plans, and look at the  
9 incentives or disincentives for plant owners to invest in  
10 flexibility, particularly for new plants. You know, it  
11 costs more to have flexible generation typically, so  
12 there needs to be an incentive for them to do that.  
13 Identify strategies to minimize or avoid cycling. I  
14 think, you know, there are a couple more here, but those  
15 are the main ones. So that's basically it, you know, as  
16 I said, this study goes through in more detail, you know,  
17 I tried to give kind of a whirlwind tour of the  
18 recommendations, this isn't even a full summary, it's not  
19 even a full listing of all of the recommendations in the  
20 report, so I refer you to the full report if you're  
21 interested in any of these particular topics in greater  
22 depth. So thank you very much. That's all I have at  
23 this time.

24           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Lori, thank you very  
25 much. This is Commissioner Peterman. I heard a

1 presentation on the report when I was at a WIEB, a  
2 Western Interstate Energy Board meeting, with a number of  
3 the other states from the West, and we all found it very  
4 interesting, and a number of the recommendations here  
5 would be useful for all the states to think about. And  
6 I'll just say that, we'll just assume that the actual  
7 report is submitted to the docket, so that we can pull  
8 upon it as we're thinking about recommendations.

9 I just had a couple quick follow-up questions.  
10 Number one, on subhourly scheduling, this always comes up  
11 that's something that's ideal, I guess the question for  
12 you, as well as maybe for Mark, is why are we not seeing  
13 it, then? Where are the barriers to having this happen?  
14 This seems to be something that there's general consensus  
15 on value for.

16 MS. BIRD: Well, you know, obviously we do have  
17 it in all the large markets in the U.S., it's these  
18 smaller balancing areas that have not done it in the  
19 past, so it requires significant change for them and  
20 their operating systems, so I think there has been some  
21 progress --

22 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Is it time? Is it  
23 cost?

24 MS. BIRD: You know, I think ultimately the  
25 cost should be reduced with the operational efficiency,

1 but there is cost, you know, upfront cost, in making that  
2 shift, but ultimately there should be cost savings  
3 resulting from a more efficient operating market.

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay, thank you. And  
5 my second question, you can tell me if this was touched  
6 upon in the report or not, and I can just whip to it, in  
7 terms of geographic diversity, what type of scale does  
8 the report recommend? Are we talking about diversity  
9 within a few miles? Or a larger footprint?

10 MS. BIRD: It's usually a larger footprint. I  
11 mean, basically it can vary, I mean, you want to make  
12 sure that the profile of the generating plants, in  
13 particular units, they're not going to be aligned, right?  
14 So it can vary depending on what kind of terrain you're  
15 talking about, or so forth. But a lot of it is weather  
16 patterns, you know, moving through and you want to make  
17 sure that the same weather system isn't going to knock  
18 out all of your plants at the same time; there was an  
19 incident in Texas just a few years ago where there was a  
20 weather front that moved across and it took out a lot of  
21 their plants at the same time. So, you know, I think the  
22 greater diversity that you can get, the better, you know,  
23 there are a lot of other considerations in mind, but  
24 making sure that you're not going to be affected by the  
25 same weather patterns is essentially what we're talking

1 about.

2 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

3 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. Hi, this is  
4 Chair Weisenmiller. So a couple questions. First, it  
5 would be great if, when your report goes into the Docket,  
6 that basically certainly the cost chart on the  
7 flexibility options, it would be great to get that in.

8 MS. BIRD: Okay.

9 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: In terms of dynamic  
10 transfers, part of my question is, my impression was  
11 that, you know, the amount of dynamic transfers available  
12 is actually relatively small, so I was trying to get a  
13 sense of whether you've done any estimate of the  
14 magnitude, whether it's tens, hundreds, thousands, or  
15 tens of thousands of megawatts potentially for dynamic  
16 transfers?

17 MS. BIRD: Well, I think, you know, there's  
18 been a lot of work by some committees in the West on this  
19 issue of dynamic transfers, and there's this question of  
20 whether some of the lines need to be limited, and how  
21 much transfer can actually be -- how much can be  
22 transferred over those particular lines. So there are  
23 some studies that have quantitative numbers that are  
24 coming out -- I might have to follow-up with you after  
25 this to actually point you to them, but there is work

1 being done on that. But I think it's an open question.  
2 I think it's an area where there have been some dynamic  
3 transfers, there are some challenges to it, and some of  
4 the balancing areas have had their issues with them under  
5 their current reliability procedures. I was talking  
6 about there is manual RAS and so forth, you know, they're  
7 doing these things manually, and so there's limits to  
8 what they can actually do on certain lines for that. So  
9 those are real challenges to larger scale implementation  
10 of it. And so that's what needs to be addressed, I  
11 think, in some of these areas. You know, lines that are  
12 key, where we really want to be doing some dynamic  
13 transfers, making sure that they're trying to address  
14 limits on those particular lines is maybe the next step.

15 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, certainly if you  
16 could submit for the Docket some of those studies that  
17 would be useful. Another observation, again, you talked  
18 about the Energy Imbalance Market, and frankly getting to  
19 an RTO was why there's some way of dealing with some sort  
20 of combined dispatch would be very valuable. Obviously,  
21 that would take a long time, so the question, again, is  
22 how to get intra-hour scheduling on the ties -- on how to  
23 focus on at least getting some stuff sooner as opposed to  
24 the perfect, but much much later.

25 MR. ROTHLEDER: Commissioner Weisenmiller?

1 MS. BIRD: Yeah --

2 MR. ROTHLEDER: This is Mark Rothleder. On the  
3 dynamic transfers, in the California ISO, we have a  
4 couple thousand MW of dynamic transfer, most of it is  
5 usually -- there are a couple different flavors -- one is  
6 a jointly-owned unit that just dynamically schedules in  
7 whatever portion of its owned output of a resource, it's  
8 usually fairly static, and then there's other dynamic  
9 transfers that are dispatchable dynamic, and so we  
10 actually can dispatch the resources externally through  
11 the dynamic transfer on a five-minute basis. And there  
12 we have about 500 MW or so of those types of dynamic  
13 transfers, and then we've approved a dynamic transfer  
14 policy that would allow renewables to also be dynamically  
15 scheduled and into California, and right now we've got a  
16 couple hundred megawatts of those currently, but we  
17 expect those to increase.

18 In terms of dynamic transfers, in terms of it  
19 being a solution to the problem, it is partially a  
20 solution to the problem, especially if you can access  
21 additional flexibility from externals, it also could  
22 contribute to adding to variability to meet California  
23 load because you could be transferring what is now a firm  
24 schedule, which is being balanced by external balancing  
25 authority, you may be transferring that variability as a

1 dynamic transfer of a renewable resource. So it works on  
2 both sides of the equation, potentially increasing the  
3 variability transferred, and also a solution to the  
4 variability, depending on the types of dynamic transfer  
5 that you're transferring.

6 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, but of the  
7 existing dynamic transfers, isn't Sutter -- it seems like  
8 that would be a significant chunk of that, or is that  
9 separate from that?

10 MR. ROTHLEDER: It's a type of dynamic  
11 transfer, it's a pseudo tie, so it effectively looks like  
12 it's a resource inside at the California ISO.

13 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thanks.

14 MS. JONES: Okay. Thank you very much.  
15 Thanks, Lori. So our first two presenters have talked  
16 about grid level integration, and our third presenter,  
17 Ben Kroposki, will be talking about distribution level  
18 renewable integration. So, thank you.

19 DR. KROPOSKI: Okay, thank you.

20 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And, Dr. Kroposki,  
21 looking forward to your presentation. Just looking at  
22 your slides, if you want to jump relatively soon to the  
23 examples, I think we've got some of the other information  
24 already in the docket.

25 DR. KROPOSKI: Understood. I'd like to thank

1   you for this opportunity to speak today and, so, go ahead  
2   to the next slide. So the first thing I'll just hit on  
3   this slide is that you have a goal of 12,000 MW of  
4   localized energy generation or distributed generation,  
5   which is what I'll be talking about, how to integrate  
6   that into the grid. So, next slide.

7               So this is a busy slide, but it just kind of is  
8   a laundry list of all the technical concerns, and we've  
9   hit on these in most of the topics -- or talks, so far  
10   today, so I won't spend any time here, really, except to  
11   mention on the bottom, on distributed issues, the reality  
12   is that interconnection concerns are real, but they're  
13   also solvable and we've managed basically to come up with  
14   solutions to almost -- to all of these issues at some  
15   form or another. So go ahead to the next slide.

16              So as a generalized topic in discussing  
17   distribution integration issues, you know, the reality is  
18   that the current grid was really designed around both  
19   power generation and delivering that central-station  
20   generators to customers. As distributed generation is  
21   integrated into the system, that does cause backflow of  
22   power from these distribution generation systems, and  
23   that requires new protection systems and control  
24   strategies to avoid damaging the electric system.

25              There is a high variability in distribution



1 system designs, which is a challenge, as opposed to the  
2 transmission system which is fairly standardized in terms  
3 of the way it's designed, and allows for a bi-directional  
4 power flow. The distribution system has, you know, grown  
5 up over the last 100 years, in a variety of different  
6 configurations. It doesn't make for a completely  
7 standardized solution very easy, although, that being  
8 said, I think that there are lots of technology options  
9 out there that can alleviate a lot of concerns in that  
10 area. And standards are definitely an important part of  
11 the solution.

12           The other thing that we see is this really  
13 rapidly increasing number of requests to interconnect,  
14 and so there needs to be a way to reduce the costs and  
15 complexity, and the length of time to approve these types  
16 of interconnection requests.

17           So the next set of slides I have in here is  
18 sort of learning from experience, the German example.  
19 And the reality here is that Germany is clearly the world  
20 leader in distribution level of grid integration of  
21 renewable energy sources. If you take a look at the  
22 little chart here, you can see right now in the German  
23 grid, they have over 50 gigawatts of installed renewable  
24 variable generation capacity, with almost 30 gigawatts of  
25 wind and 25 gigawatts of PV. Go ahead to the next slide.

1           Then the question is, where is all this PV  
2 located? The reality is 80 percent is at medium voltage  
3 or low voltage systems, so that means it's basically  
4 distribution level connected. I put a little comparison  
5 over to the side there to kind of look at the difference  
6 between the German Grid and the California Grid, you can  
7 see Germany has got about 80 million people, about an 80  
8 megawatt peak, with over one million separately installed  
9 PV systems, totaling about 25 gigawatts of PV. Compare  
10 that to the current situation in California, 37 million  
11 people, 60 megawatt peak, 150,000 systems, roughly, and  
12 about three gigawatts of installed PV capacity. So you  
13 can see there's about a factor of 10 roughly in what  
14 Germany has been able to install into their system to  
15 date.

16           The reality also is that, you know, most of  
17 this has happened in the last five years, so they have  
18 really ramped up with the last couple years being around  
19 seven gigawatts of installed PV into the system. So go  
20 ahead to the next slide.

21           The other interesting thing is, you know, where  
22 in Germany is all of this located, it's really highly  
23 concentrated in the southern area of Germany, it actually  
24 is kind of a unique situation there where the majority of  
25 the north is wind power, and the wind installation is on

1 the northern side if Germany, and the southern side of  
2 Germany is where the installation of solar power is, for  
3 the most part.

4           This is one of the most recent realities of  
5 what's happening in Germany. And this particular slide  
6 shows the solar production from May 25th of this year,  
7 where they had basically a world record in solar  
8 generation with over 22 gigawatts of solar power being  
9 put into the grid, and that accounted for roughly about  
10 50 percent of the load on that system. You'll notice a  
11 little bit of difference there with the handout and this  
12 particular slide, but what this is really causing is that  
13 load shape to drastically be modified, and what you saw  
14 CAISO present for the 2020 load profile is what they're  
15 already starting to see inside of Germany with this  
16 amount of solar integrated into the system.

17           Some of the balancing areas, if you will call  
18 them that, or transmission area operators within Germany  
19 have started to become "exporters," so that situation  
20 that the CAISO mentioned, where they could possibly see  
21 export of power from California, it's happening within  
22 the balancing areas of Germany right now.

23           So going back to some of these integration  
24 issues, this one highlights one of the utilities' major  
25 concerns, which is reverse power flow causing increased

1 voltage levels, they definitely are seeing this, although  
2 you can see the penetration level, which this is  
3 occurring -- they have about one megawatt of solar, and  
4 only really 100 kilowatts of peak load -- are fairly  
5 high, so, really the reality is, on the distribution  
6 level, some of these problems are happening at much  
7 higher penetration levels than we kind of normally put  
8 flags into the system right now.

9           For example, in California -- and a lot of  
10 utilities use this as a rule of thumb around the country  
11 -- is a 15 percent before they will go into a  
12 supplemental review, this is much higher than 15 percent,  
13 although they are obviously seeing some of these issues.

14           This is the overall looking at a substation  
15 transformer that is supplying power back to the  
16 transmission system. You can see over the last couple of  
17 years this system has moved from sort of what they would  
18 consider their normal generic load profile to where they  
19 are exporting during the summertime, quite considerably,  
20 having reverse power flows back into the transmission  
21 system in Germany. So go ahead to the next slide.

22           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: A quick question, so  
23 these are higher penetrations than the 15 percent rule of  
24 thumb being used in the U.S., so what would the  
25 percentage equivalent be?

1 DR. KROPOSKI: Oh, if you go back, I mean, so  
2 instead of 100 percent, these are 100 to 200 percent,  
3 much higher as a percent level.

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I don't know if I  
5 really understood the answer.

6 DR. KROPOSKI: As opposed to 15 percent, they  
7 are more like 100 or 200 percent.

8 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Oh, okay. Thank you.

9 DR. KROPOSKI: So they're already --

10 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I mean, I heard it, I  
11 just didn't believe it, now I believe it, okay.

12 DR. KROPOSKI: Yeah, they're way way above sort  
13 of the nominal levels that we consider for doing these  
14 studies, in Germany. So go to that last --

15 So initially, you know, what caused all of this  
16 deployment, obviously Germany was offering some extremely  
17 high incentives, they also had very high goals on  
18 distributed solar. They have most recently been backing  
19 off their incentive program considerably with the idea  
20 that that would slow down the market a little bit, the  
21 fact is that low PV prices have really continued to drive  
22 the market in Germany. And they weren't expecting seven  
23 gigawatts to go in last year, but that did, and again  
24 this year they're still seeing a lot of demand for  
25 putting in PV systems.

1           So the other things that have sort of created  
2 this, they have an extremely simple standardized  
3 interconnection process that basically allows the PV  
4 system to interconnect. If the utility deems that they  
5 do need a system upgrade into the distribution system,  
6 they're able to rate base the cost of that upgrade. So  
7 that is something a little different than you see sort of  
8 normally in the U.S., where they have been incentivized  
9 in the utility system to allow the interconnection.

10           The other thing that's going on right now is  
11 that these high penetrations really have demanded how PV  
12 systems need to be changed in terms of the design and  
13 operations of them. Basically, Germany has gone through  
14 a process of updating their interconnection guidelines to  
15 require volt var control capability, trip setting  
16 variations, so under and over a voltage frequency  
17 setting, the ability to ride through faults -- that  
18 capability and the ability to do remote curtailment for  
19 system stability. So these sort of lists are now  
20 implemented in the German Grid Codes so that they can  
21 handle these increased levels of solar.

22           And then they also have, if you look at their  
23 longer-term goals, they basically have an 80 percent  
24 renewable goal by 2050. In order to do this, they are  
25 now really examining not only their interconnects, but

1   how they do transmission system planning and upgrades  
2   throughout the country, and how they'll handle this large  
3   an amount of renewables, and they have to manage that  
4   with their interconnects to other countries around  
5   Germany.

6               This just highlights some of the work that we  
7   are doing with the utilities in California to address  
8   some of these particular issues, I'll just list them  
9   there, but we are working with a variety of the utilities  
10  here in California to evaluate these new technologies as  
11  they come on-line.

12              And I just wanted to highlight some of the  
13  advanced capabilities that we have at NREL in terms of  
14  our Energy Systems Integration Facility where we're  
15  testing and evaluating some of these high penetration  
16  scenarios in an operational environment.

17              This kind of highlights a project that we're  
18  doing with SMUD, where we're looking at high penetration,  
19  residential deployments of PV systems, and then  
20  monitoring the impact of these systems on the utility  
21  grid.

22              You can see how we're using this to do scenario  
23  analysis around cloud cover and the impact visually on  
24  distribution systems. We're also able to take -- and  
25  this is one of the things that, as we look at these new

1 technologies and requiring inverters and other  
2 technologies in the system, you want to be able to test  
3 those in larger scale deployments. This is an example of  
4 what we call Hardware-in-the-Loop testing, where we're  
5 able to take, for example, a new inverter that may have  
6 volt var control, implement that in the lab, test that at  
7 real power, deploy that into a simulation of a much  
8 larger distribution system, and we take that into a model  
9 that we validated with actual field measurements, and  
10 then we're able to loop that back into the control and  
11 look at the impact on the Grid system.

12           This is my last slide, it really talks about  
13 what are the solutions when we're looking at distribution  
14 level interconnection. First, on the technology side,  
15 obviously distribution system upgrades and whether that's  
16 upgrading lines, or transformers, the real question ends  
17 up being here who pays for it, it may not be the least  
18 expensive solution when you want to look at how to get  
19 this much renewables integrated into the Grid.  
20 Obviously, you have to weigh those upgrade costs vs.  
21 other options that you have. For example, the second  
22 bullet there talks about advance functionality for  
23 inverters, so moving the inverters to what we're seeing  
24 in Germany where they have this volt var control, the  
25 ability to do fault ride-through, remote communications



1 and power curtailment, all of these have been proven in  
2 the lab. We've done a lot of research and experiments  
3 both at NREL and the California Energy Commission has  
4 also funded a lot of work in this, where we've developed  
5 this type of technology, we just haven't deployed it at a  
6 mass scale yet.

7           The next bullet there is really looking at what  
8 kind of standardization do we need around those control  
9 and communication interfaces. The key there is  
10 obviously, if you're going to start looking at  
11 distributed resources in the system, those control and  
12 communication interfaces need to be secure in ways to  
13 make sure that that is properly integrated into the  
14 system operations.

15           We are doing some work with understanding the  
16 best locations to integrate new renewable deployments,  
17 and then integration, as we move to higher and higher  
18 penetrations, will need to look at how do we bring in  
19 localized load control and energy storage to reach the  
20 higher penetration levels.

21           In terms of standards and regulatory solutions,  
22 obviously we need to go back and take a look at the  
23 interconnection standards that are out there, the  
24 requirements. Basically right now there is a little bit  
25 of a roadblock in that current interconnection standards,

1 whether it be IEEE1547, UL 1741 which is the  
2 certification procedure that implements that, and then  
3 things like Rule 21, the small generation interconnection  
4 procedure, and WDAT, all are based on basically 10-year-  
5 old interconnection procedures that did not expect us to  
6 reach high penetrations of distributed generation, and  
7 those need to be updated to allow some of this advanced  
8 functionality. We also need to look at how we can  
9 streamline some of this interconnection procedure if we  
10 allow this functionality to occur, so that these systems  
11 can be more quickly integrated into system operations.  
12 And then, looking at how to streamline some of the  
13 permitting process along with this would also be helpful,  
14 especially on the distributed generation aspects.

15 So next slide -- that's it, I'll end here and  
16 take any questions.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Normally we  
18 ask panelists for their recommendations, but all three of  
19 you have been very helpful in providing those upfront  
20 and, arguably, we could spend all day just hearing these  
21 presentations, I found them very interesting. I don't  
22 have any follow-up questions right now.

23 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I just had one, which  
24 is when we can expect the inverter standards to be  
25 upgraded?

1 DR. KROPOSKI: So in May -- let's see, last  
2 month of this year, there was a meeting on IEEE1547,  
3 which ends up sort of being the base document because  
4 it's a national standard, that's going through a  
5 revisions process and it actually has to be reaffirmed  
6 next year, so we're looking at putting together an  
7 Addendum to allow these types of functionalities into  
8 that system. There is, you know, a little bit of a lag  
9 between when these things get decided in terms of  
10 standards, and then when they get put into certification  
11 processes, and when everybody's rules updates to them.  
12 So, unfortunately, it takes on the order of a year or  
13 two, unless they end up being mandated changes from some  
14 regulatory position. So there is a process right now  
15 where these standards are being reevaluated. I think  
16 there is the opportunity to speed that up.

17 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, that would be  
18 important. As you know, we have about 100,000 systems in  
19 the field now in California, we're obviously trying to  
20 grow that pretty quickly --

21 DR. KROPOSKI: Right.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: And it would be better  
23 to have sort of a appropriate inverters in place now, as  
24 opposed to a couple years out when we're sort of double  
25 or triple that number.

1 DR. KROPOSKI: Absolutely.

2 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: So that may be  
3 something that the PUC may want to act more proactively  
4 on.

5 DR. KROPOSKI: Yeah, I would agree. I mean, I  
6 think the challenge that Germany has had is that they did  
7 not update their standards until they probably had about  
8 three-quarters of a million systems installed, and so  
9 they are actually trying to figure out ways to go back  
10 and retrofit some of their inverters for frequency  
11 response.

12 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Briefly, could you expand  
13 on the who pays for what scenario? Are you speaking in  
14 between FERC rates and CPUC rates? Market vs. --

15 DR. KROPOSKI: What I mean by that is, if you  
16 look at the variety of solutions that you can come up  
17 with to increase penetration levels and still operate the  
18 system safely, some of those, you know, maybe allow the  
19 inverter to operate differently, or some of those may be  
20 that we would upgrade the distribution system components,  
21 for example, re-conductor the cable to a larger wire  
22 size, or switch out a transformer. The question ends up  
23 being, you know, who pays for those system-wide upgrades?  
24 Is it the person that wants to install the distributed  
25 generation source? Or are they just rate-based across

1 the utility system? In Germany, they've decided to go  
2 with that approach where they've allowed any system-wide  
3 upgrades to be rate based across their system. That's  
4 allowed the PV deployments to not have to incur those  
5 costs, but you have to take into account who ends up  
6 paying for that type of system.

7 MS. JONES: Well, I'd like to thank the  
8 panelists. I think we've covered most of the questions  
9 and I think we're at our time limit. So, thank you  
10 again.

11 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you, Ms. Jones,  
12 for your moderation, as well as just your advanced work  
13 to get these questions and these presentations together,  
14 this was a good first session. Thank you very much.

15 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, if we can have our  
16 second panelists come up to the table and our moderator,  
17 Mr. Vidaver.

18 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I will say, I'm really  
19 excited about this next panel. I've been wanting to see  
20 this panel for over a year and I'm glad we found an  
21 opportunity to work it into an IEPR Workshop. So, thank  
22 you in advance to all the panelists who will be joining  
23 us.

24 MR. VIDAVER: Good morning, Commissioners. I'm  
25 David Vidaver with the Energy Commission staff. We're

1 here to talk about gas, one of the three pillars of  
2 integration, and the one that tends to be frowned upon  
3 the most. We are going to talk about what gas needs to  
4 be able to do and Mark is here to tell us what gas needs  
5 to be able to do to provide the services that increasing  
6 levels of intermittent resources require, and then we're  
7 going to talk about what gas is able to do and where  
8 that's going to move forward.

9           Would you like introductions now or do you want  
10 parties to introduce themselves as they're called upon to  
11 speak?

12           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Whatever you prefer.

13           MR. VIDAVER: I'll let them introduce  
14 themselves when they speak. The first question I have is  
15 of Mark, whom you've met. The ISO is developing a series  
16 of new ancillary services; there are increased needs for  
17 existing services. The question I have for him is, what  
18 does gas need to be able to do to provide these services?  
19 What metrics are used to value these services? And  
20 indicate that the operating characteristics of a planner  
21 such that they can provide?

22           MR. ROTHLEDER: So this is a continuing work in  
23 progress, what attributes -- what are the characteristics  
24 of the resources, especially gas resources, does the  
25 fleet need to be? And the studies are interesting in the

1 sense that what we need, ideally, is resources that can  
2 ramp fast, start quickly, low minimum loads, can provide  
3 regulation, can provide either inertia because they have  
4 a rotating mass, or provide some kind of frequency  
5 response and/or a voltage response. Depending on where  
6 the resources are located, they also may need to be able  
7 to provide some kind of local service capability --  
8 voltage or responsiveness to a contingency event in the  
9 local area.

10 That said, I also want to say that the studies  
11 have also indicated that resources that may not have  
12 these attributes may also be helpful in unloading  
13 resources that do have these attributes, so there is some  
14 tradeoff that can occur on potentially less flexible  
15 resources that can unload flexible resources. But you  
16 need to have some mix of resource fleet that has embedded  
17 within it at least some minimum amount of flexible  
18 capability, so that you can do those tradeoffs.

19 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mark, can you just  
20 clarify that last statement? I thought it was  
21 interesting, but I don't know if I fully got it, which is  
22 that you have resources that don't have these attributes,  
23 but they can help unload resources that do?

24 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yeah, so let's assume you need  
25 3,000 MW of ramp flexible stuff, okay? And at the same

1 time, you need to meet your load. Well, if that ramp  
2 flexible stuff is loaded to meet load, well, it's not  
3 helping the flexibility at that time, anyway, okay?  
4 However, if you load up another resource, either increase  
5 your imports, or load up another resource that is  
6 relatively inflexible, you may be able to unload that  
7 resource that is then flexible and is positioned to  
8 provide that flexibility. So it's a mix of total  
9 capacity and a mix of combinations of resources that can  
10 achieve the objective. So part of our study, they're  
11 trying to analyze, well, is it a -- can you meet the  
12 needs by adding additional flexible capacity? Other  
13 types of capacity, and we hope this will inform that  
14 decision.

15 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, well, just to pin  
16 you down for a second, when you talk about flexible or  
17 fast start, you know, what sort of numbers are you  
18 looking for?

19 MR. ROTHLEDER: Well, it depends on the  
20 characteristic, the need over what period. So as my  
21 earlier slides indicated, to make the daily ramping  
22 capability necessary, you may need as much as 16,000 to  
23 18,000 MW of something that's moveable. Now, does it  
24 have to be fast start? No, not necessarily. It could be  
25 interties, it could be stuff that is scheduled over an



1 hour, okay? So you probably are talking about in terms  
2 of fast start capability, it really depends on the mix of  
3 resources, when they're being used to meet load, when  
4 they're being used to meet the flexibility needs, and so  
5 while I'd like to give you an accurate answer, it really  
6 depends on the combination of the conditions. Roughly  
7 speaking, you probably need about 4,000 MW of additional  
8 capability in 2020 that is somehow fast start able,  
9 inflexible capability, on top of the imbedded expected  
10 resources at the time. So the resources that are already  
11 expected to be there are kind of your base.

12 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, I guess what I  
13 was trying to get to, some of our existing steam boilers  
14 take like, say, 20 hours to start up and I'm assuming  
15 you're looking for more like 10 or 20 minutes on the fast  
16 start?

17 MR. ROTHLEDER: Fast start would be something  
18 in the 10 to, well, 10 to one-hour range would be ideal,  
19 something you could get started within the hour. We have  
20 capability of looking over up to five or six hours, but  
21 the shorter the time period is, the better off you are in  
22 terms of being responsive to the changing conditions.

23 MR. VIDAVER: In your first presentation, you  
24 talked about augmenting market mechanisms to increase the  
25 flexibility of the existing fleet, and you discussed a

1 couple of ways it could be done, for example, intra-hour  
2 scheduling of imports, etc. Are there any other efforts  
3 under way at the ISO?

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mr. Vidaver, could I  
5 ask you to say that question again louder? Because I can  
6 barely hear you.

7 MR. VIDAVER: I apologize.

8 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay.

9 MR. VIDAVER: In his first presentation, Mark  
10 talked about changing protocols to get more flexibility  
11 out of the existing fleet, and we talked at length about  
12 intra-hour scheduling of imports. I'm asking if there  
13 are other things going on at the ISO which are designed  
14 to increase flexibility out of the existing fleet, and he  
15 also mentioned that they are trying to incorporate  
16 operating requirements into resource adequacy and  
17 procurement, and I wonder if you could talk about those  
18 briefly.

19 MR. ROTHLEDER: So in terms of -- we are  
20 looking at other products and we've introduce a flexible  
21 ramping product that does, in addition to our reserve  
22 require us to maintain a certain amount of five-minute  
23 ramp flexible capability that is basically committed and  
24 on-line. That is a new service that we are compensating  
25 those resources, trying to do it at a marginal price. We

1 will be evolving that product to be biddable products,  
2 where you can actually bid in for that capacity on a  
3 daily basis.

4 We are revamping and enhancing our regulation  
5 capacity, so to incent faster resources, expand the pool  
6 of technologies that can participate in regulation, and  
7 so that will help shore up the regulation and expand the  
8 fleet that can provide regulation.

9 We've done studies around frequency response,  
10 we don't have a frequency response product at this point.  
11 I think the first step would be whether we need to at  
12 least monitor and maybe put some kind of constraint  
13 around management of the fleet to ensure that there's a  
14 certain amount of committed unloaded capacity that can  
15 meet the frequency response at any given time. Other  
16 things that may be looked at in the future, voltage  
17 control and those types of services, that's something for  
18 the future.

19 In terms of the longer term, getting outside  
20 the daily operational, we are looking at flexible  
21 capacity products whereby -- and enhancing the resource  
22 adequacy with a procurement process to consider  
23 operational characteristics. I know we think that, if  
24 you enhance those procurement processes, you will get a  
25 fleet that is not just capacity capable, but flexible

1 capable, that you need. That cannot just be done on the  
2 spot markets with market products, on the spot price.  
3 You need some kind of forward looking capacity  
4 procurement mechanisms to do that, and we believe that  
5 would be necessary.

6 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I'll just say, when we  
7 do hear from the other panelists, I would be interested  
8 in hearing your responses to whether these products that  
9 Mark has laid out will be sufficient to incentivize you  
10 all to provide these products to the market.  
11 Commissioner Simon, do you have a question?

12 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Yes, first, I want to  
13 thank Commissioner Peterman and Chairman Weisenmiller for  
14 this, I think, very important topic that we've had  
15 dialogue on, and I'm definitely looking forward to  
16 hearing the other presenters. I did have a question.

17 Understanding the amount of fuel switching that  
18 will occur, both for base load and peak in the region,  
19 are you getting an indication from generators that, in  
20 terms of what will be needed for various products to  
21 maintain the reliability, that the demand for these  
22 technologies could create any type of shortage or  
23 constraint in terms of the size of turbines that will be  
24 needed within the region, you know, for generation  
25 purposes? Because, particularly in these coal states,

1 many of them within the WECC, I take it, will see a move  
2 towards natural gas by way of the predicted prices and  
3 reserves, so I'm just curious, are we -- and then you  
4 have this going on in a global basis, as well, by way of  
5 shale gas and horizontal hydrologic fracking. Is that a  
6 legitimate concern?

7 MR. ROTHLEDER: I think it is a legitimate  
8 concern. I think how the mix of resources outside of  
9 California in the coal and the gas are used, and I think  
10 being able to use those resources in a more flexible way  
11 is something that is being discussed, and I think needs  
12 to be discussed more, especially, as I indicated earlier,  
13 if we get into over-generation conditions in California  
14 where we're doing large amounts of an export, cycling of  
15 those resources external to California may be a necessary  
16 part of the solution. Whether those coal resources will  
17 really cycle, or whether they move towards a gas resource  
18 that can cycle more frequently, that may be part of the  
19 solution that needs to be kind of considered much more.

20 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. Mark, in terms  
21 of my follow-up question, the old paradigm is pretty much  
22 load, resource, balance, and it looks like the new  
23 paradigm we're looking for is much more an operational  
24 mix of characteristics; and I was trying to figure out,  
25 in terms of if any of the other regions in their

1 procurement process, reflect that need to build up a  
2 stack of resources with the right characteristics.

3 MR. ROTHLEDER: From the forums I participate  
4 in, it seems to be a discussion that is happening more  
5 frequently across the West. I think there's an  
6 expectation that the energy itself, while still an  
7 important product on the margin, may be decreasing  
8 somewhat in its value, but there's the operational  
9 characteristics which will be increasing potentially in  
10 value. Whether they're offsetting, whether you can do  
11 that in the spot market alone, is really very, I think,  
12 questionable. There may be other mechanisms necessary to  
13 ensure that that flexibility is there.

14 MR. VIDAVER: Well, I can imagine that the  
15 owners of the existing fleet would have comments on what  
16 you've just said, and we have Mark J. Smith from Calpine  
17 here to probably comment at length on that, what Mark has  
18 just said.

19 MR. SMITH: There is much to speak of,  
20 actually. Yes.

21 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And if you would  
22 provide some context quickly about the size of the fleet  
23 that Calpine has, and just the role in California to  
24 date?

25 MR. SMITH: Absolutely. Thank you,

1 Commissioners, for inviting Calpine to come and speak.  
2 Calpine owns and operates about 6,000 MW of generation  
3 within the state, the majority of which is highly  
4 efficient, flexible, combined cycle power plants that  
5 have vintages of six to 10 or 12 years old. We also own  
6 a fairly large fleet of peaking resources that are fully  
7 contracted currently to Pacific Gas & Electric. So,  
8 David, do you want me to respond to Mark's comments, or  
9 launch forward on my presentation?

10 MR. VIDAVER: I assumed you would want to say  
11 something about --

12 MR. SMITH: Mark and I agree on many many  
13 points, probably reflecting back on what he said, one of  
14 the primary points is that the ISO is taking, I think,  
15 dramatic and positive steps to identify the needs of  
16 higher penetrations of renewables, the needs that are  
17 needed for compensating resources, and attempting to  
18 identify both what the incentives would be to offer  
19 incremental flexibility, and what the disincentives are  
20 within their current market to offering that same  
21 flexibility.

22 And some of the things that he didn't mention  
23 that the ISO is participating in, and that Calpine has  
24 been very supportive of, is focusing in on some of the  
25 disincentives, things like the way costs are recovered

1 through bid cost recovery, it's a detail, but it's an  
2 important detail to offer incremental flexibility. The  
3 price ranges with which bidders are able to bid,  
4 particularly decrement energy, is an important issue that  
5 the ISO is addressing, to give us more flexibility.  
6 They're also addressing, might I say a bit indirectly, a  
7 prevalent bidding practice in California called self  
8 scheduling, it's an opportunity for generating resources  
9 to essentially say, "I'm going to run wherever I want to  
10 run, and you can't reduce me below that." It says, "I'm  
11 a price taker, I'll pay whatever the market clears, but  
12 I'm going to run my unit at self-scheduling." They're  
13 creating a lot of disincentives to self-scheduling to try  
14 to get people to put in economic bids to expose the  
15 inherent flexibility of the machines. Okay?

16           So with that said, I think the ISO is taking  
17 many positive steps to move forward. I would say the one  
18 thing that has been touched on a little bit this morning,  
19 and Mark touched on it a little bit, and Chairman  
20 Weisenmiller, you touched on it also, is the fact that  
21 the existing fleet is probably the lowest cost resource  
22 available for you to increment the flexibility of the  
23 system, that is, the existing fleet of combined cycles,  
24 10,000 or 12,000 MW, including Calpine zone fleet, is  
25 probably the low hanging fruit in this market. It's the



1   easiest and probably the quickest from the standpoint of  
2   capital investment, permitting, and from decision to  
3   implementation, the quickest way to get to incremental  
4   flexibility.

5               That existing fleet -- and I'm sure that the  
6   folks from Siemens and other folks will talk about --  
7   that existing fleet with investments can probably fairly  
8   simply and reliably increase its ramp rate by an order of  
9   magnitude, probably double it. It can cut its start time  
10  probably in half with certain investments, and it can  
11  reduce the overall cycle time, which is something that we  
12  didn't talk about, but it's probably pretty critical in  
13  being able to manage highly frequent and variable loads,  
14  it can cut its overall cycle time and, therefore, cost  
15  pretty substantially.

16              Now if those kinds of investments -- again, I  
17  think Dr. Marini - is that how to pronounce your name --  
18  will be addressing it specifically, but combined cycles  
19  that you've permitted were designed primarily as  
20  intermediate or baseload machines, and the technology --  
21  I'm going to put this as simply as I can, and the doctor  
22  will probably go much more complicated, but it combines  
23  two forms of generation, it couples two forms of  
24  generation in one to squeeze as much capacity and energy  
25  out of a unit of natural gas as possible. And those two

1 components, the first end of it is a gas turbine, not  
2 unlike that which you take off in an airplane often,  
3 right? It's a very fast reacting, very fast ramp rate.  
4 I mean, think of the ramp rate when you're on the take  
5 off, or a landing, very quick machines. But that's  
6 coupled to a steam generator, so the exhaust from that  
7 very fast gas turbine goes into a boiler and then  
8 eventually into a steam generator, and it's that back end  
9 which currently slows down the combined cycles -- it  
10 wasn't an issue when you expected these machines were  
11 going to run day in and day out without cycling, when  
12 they were going to run as base load machines or  
13 intermediate machines. So a lot of the investment de-  
14 couple -- to the existing machines -- could de-couple the  
15 gas turbines from the steam turbines, and we can talk  
16 about a temporators or quenching or blankets or auxiliary  
17 boilers, all as ways to get to that essentially de-  
18 coupling, but those are fairly minor investments, and I'm  
19 talking about single digit percentages of replacement  
20 costs, okay? So somewhere maybe seven to nine to maybe  
21 up to 10 percent of the replacement cost you put into an  
22 existing facility, double the ramp rate, and cut the  
23 start time in half, reduce the overall cycle time. Low  
24 hanging fruit that we absolutely ought to correct

25 Now, Commissioner Peterman, to your direct

1 question, which is what do we have to do to get there.  
2 Okay? I brought one slide and one slide only, and it's  
3 not even mine. The slide that I brought belongs to the  
4 Department of Market Monitoring at the California ISO,  
5 and each year they look backwards at the revenues that  
6 were thrown off of their markets to try to figure out how  
7 much revenue a typical combined cycle generator would  
8 capture to the current markets. And if you look at the  
9 slide in 2011, which is the latest data that they've  
10 analyzed, you can see that the current ISO markets throw  
11 off roughly \$20.00 per KW year of revenues specifically  
12 from their energy and ancillary services markets. That  
13 compares to the cost, a levelized cost, of a combined  
14 cycle unit in the range of \$200 a KW year. No rational  
15 business person is going to make an incremental  
16 investment in capacity when you're confronted with costs  
17 like this. Your own numbers from the CEC show that the  
18 going forward cost, that is, things like ANG and property  
19 taxes, are about \$50.00 a KW hour.

20           So you can see that, without an incremental  
21 payment of some kind, without an incremental investment  
22 of some sort, further investments will not be recovered  
23 or could not be recovered. Now, what this doesn't  
24 include, Commissioner Simon, is your resource adequacy  
25 payment, but it's capped at \$40.00 per KW year, it's not

1 capped, the utilities can come to you and say it's too  
2 much at \$40.00 a KW year. So, even if you add that on to  
3 the existing ISO payments, you're roughly at your going  
4 forward costs, and it's irrational to make investments.

5           So, Commissioner Peterman, what do we need? We  
6 need a different form of compensation. We need  
7 incremental compensation. Mark Rothleder is working on  
8 short-term products that will help to get us there, but a  
9 short-term market is never going to justify a capital  
10 investment, at least in today's world in California.  
11 What we need is to translate those short-term products  
12 into long-term demand for products, long-term demand for  
13 the kind of attributes that we want in this market, and  
14 then offer contracting opportunities so that I, as a  
15 generator, can look out three or four years and know what  
16 my revenue expectation is going to be, know what my  
17 return on an incremental investment is going to be, and  
18 make a rational decision.

19           Now, I think we're headed in that direction, at  
20 least I optimistically hope that we're headed in that  
21 direction. Commissioner Simon, it's a bit of a tangled  
22 web at your Commission between the LTPP tracks and the RA  
23 tracks, we're hoping to get a line of sight through those  
24 to get to a forward procurement requirement; that will  
25 help dramatically, we think. We also think that, in

1 addition to a forward procurement requirement, if we get  
2 to a point where it's attribute-based, where it says, we  
3 need ramping capability, we need fast starts, and we need  
4 other attributes that we'll get to a point where it'll be  
5 rationally economic for us to make these kinds of  
6 investments.

7           So that's a long long answer, I think. My  
8 whole presentation, my entire slide deck, in response to  
9 Mr. Rothleder, and I think that I'll probably have more  
10 things to say as the panel wears on, if that's all right,  
11 David. Commissioners, thank you. I would be happy to  
12 answer any questions based on what I --

13           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Great, because I've got  
14 a couple -- a couple questions. So this chart, the  
15 Levelized fixed cost target, this is a new plant, is that  
16 correct?

17           MR. SMITH: Yes, that would be the cost of a  
18 new plant, right.

19           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay, so an existing  
20 plant, you would position that around -- well, our  
21 studies say \$50.00, but I was just --

22           MR. SMITH: Right, you're -- I'm sorry,  
23 Commissioner. Your studies show that the going forward  
24 costs -- so that ignores all capital recovery, all return  
25 on equity, all costs of debt, okay, just the going

1 forward costs would be \$50.00.

2 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And do you have a  
3 ballpark estimate if you are looking at a typical plant  
4 in terms of capital cost recovery and such, what that  
5 would be?

6 MR. SMITH: I don't, it depends on the  
7 individual unit and how old the unit is and what its  
8 depreciation schedule is, and how much of it has been  
9 depreciated.

10 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: A couple questions. I  
11 think, first, just for context for people, oftentimes we  
12 talk about the gas plants, although there are at least  
13 three different types, there's the peakers, which you  
14 have -- Calpine has some, but anyway, it's a much  
15 different story than the hypothetical combined cycle. We  
16 had the old steam plants, which a lot are sort of LBJ  
17 vintage, which eventually will be repowered in some  
18 fashion, but very low operating range. And then we have  
19 the combined cycles, most of which are the newer ones,  
20 which, again, represent the Calpine fleet. So we're  
21 talking just about those newer combined cycles in this  
22 context. And so, looking at those, again, the  
23 interesting question, as you indicated, most of these  
24 were built assuming like an 80 percent capacity factor,  
25 and obviously most of them, I think, are operating more

1 at 50 percent. And presumably, there are investments  
2 that should be made in those plants to give those greater  
3 operational flexibility. Do you have a ballpark sense of  
4 what those are in terms of magnitude? And then, the  
5 other question is, would you make any of those  
6 investments based upon RA contracts which are essentially  
7 year to year?

8 MR. SMITH: Thank you, Mr. Chairman. Let me  
9 start with the ballpark estimates. Converting a combined  
10 cycle, a base load combined cycle to a peaking plant is  
11 probably not feasible, but there's something in the  
12 middle where we can, as I said, pretty substantially  
13 reduce our start time, reduce our overall cycle time. A  
14 peaking plant can start -- our peaking plants can start  
15 in 10 minutes and they would have a minimum run time of  
16 about an hour, maybe two hours, before they can shut  
17 down, and that's really driven by the thermal stresses  
18 without those machines.

19 Is it possible to get a combined cycle plant  
20 there? An existing combined cycle plant there? Maybe.  
21 As I said, the key is de-coupling the steam side from the  
22 gas turbine side, to get quick starts and to get ramping  
23 capability. And again, I think somewhere in the range  
24 of, you know, seven to 10 percent of that \$200.00 per  
25 kilowatt year number is about what you can do, maybe \$50

1 million, something like that, you could probably get  
2 quite a bit of incremental both ramping capability and  
3 reduced start time.

4           Now, the next question I think you asked was a  
5 bit leading and I appreciate it. And the question was,  
6 would we make an investment based on the current annual  
7 RA program. And let me just put that in context.  
8 There's a substantial portion of our fleet today, as it  
9 sits, on June 11th, that doesn't have contracts beginning  
10 January 1st, 2013. If I don't know six months forward,  
11 or by the time RA contracts are completed for 2013, in  
12 October, maybe three months before the fact, whether I'm  
13 going to have contracts and revenues, I'm going to be  
14 very disinclined to make an incremental capital  
15 investment, especially in the current environment of  
16 market clearing prices. That's why I argue a longer term  
17 forward commitment makes sense, and ideally one that is  
18 attribute-based.

19           COMMISSIONER SIMON: Yes, thank you, Mark. Two  
20 questions, 1) in terms of your cost estimates, does this  
21 include once-through cooling restrictions that may imply  
22 and/or additional carbon cost, that being sequestration?

23           MR. SMITH: Thank you for asking that question  
24 because it goes back to Chairman Weisenmiller's context,  
25 Calpine doesn't own any once-through cooling units, so



1 that cost estimate is really overnight capital costs that  
2 would be associated with the kinds of incremental  
3 investments we would need to make. No, it wouldn't also  
4 include GHG costs, or sequestration cost. It's an  
5 overnight capital cost.

6 COMMISSIONER SIMON: As Calpine has probably  
7 noted, both Colorado and Oklahoma have embraced long-term  
8 procurement contracts to lock in on current price levels.  
9 Does that provide -- even though understanding that's  
10 pass-through, but does that provide any level of  
11 certainty that would better integrate LTPP and RA?

12 MR. SMITH: Well, quite honestly, I'm not  
13 familiar with Colorado's structure, but let me answer the  
14 question more generically. With a commitment to a  
15 capacity revenue, and that doesn't necessarily not lock  
16 in prices, Commissioner, because gas price volatility  
17 could occur, as well, so what that essentially is, is a  
18 commitment to make the machine available and meet  
19 whatever attributes and design standards the off-taker  
20 would like. A commitment of three to five years is going  
21 to get the investments, probably. As a matter of fact,  
22 for some of the existing units that we have, we have  
23 upgraded turbines as a direct result of having term  
24 commitments on them.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I guess, Mark, since

1   you're here, I asked the other two questions on which may  
2   be leading or not, but at this point in LTPP, can any of  
3   the existing plants bid for long-term contracts?

4               MR. SMITH:  No, the existing plant are  
5   prohibited from bidding into the PUC's -- or, the  
6   Utilities' RFO's that are a result of the 10-year forward  
7   LTPP construct and, as a matter of fact, I would say  
8   that, if there's one thing the California Energy  
9   Commission could do, it's to not assume that uncontracted  
10  units going forward are going to be available, we have  
11  seen that in spades with the unfortunate case of our  
12  Sutter plant.

13              CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER:  Yeah, I tend to view  
14  Sutter as sort of the canary in the coalmine in terms of  
15  the existing gas leaks, so I guess the question is how  
16  many of your existing plants as they get de-contracted  
17  are going to have financial challenges?

18              MR. SMITH:  Well, I think you can reflect on  
19  the slide that I've shown here to indicate that, without  
20  adequate additional compensation, if gas prices stay  
21  where they're at, or even if they modestly increase over  
22  the next couple of years, the challenges to existing  
23  assets will rise.  And the number of megawatts, and I  
24  think there's 10 or 12,000 MW, not just Calpine's fleet,  
25  of combined cycles that would be in a similar position.

1           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Just a follow-up  
2 question for both Marks, perhaps. You know, looking at  
3 this slide, acknowledging that the need -- the greater  
4 benefit of turning the short-term compensation to longer-  
5 term stream, but just taking one year in itself, with  
6 some of the projects that you are considering at the ISO,  
7 Mark, you know, how much does that reduce the difference  
8 between the revenue needs and currently what's available?

9           MR. ROTHLEDER: The short -- if we're talking  
10 about the short-term products, things like flexible  
11 ramping, it's a small increment on top of these, so it's  
12 meant to manage the fleet, it's meant to be an efficient  
13 way to manage the fleet that you have, but I'm not sure  
14 if it -- and it may provide some incentives for a fleet  
15 that exists to maybe put some investment into some  
16 incremental enhancements to extract some of the  
17 flexibility, but it's not in itself going to resolve  
18 these differences.

19           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

20           MR. VIDAVER: Well, we have new combined cycles  
21 and now we have very very very new combined cycles and  
22 other gas turbines, and there has been no original  
23 equipment manufacturer that has been more successful in  
24 getting its wares placed in California in the past couple  
25 of years than Siemens, so we've asked a representative

1 from Siemens to come in and talk about what new gas can  
2 do and what the obstacles are in the way of new gas doing  
3 even more.

4 DR. MARINI: Hello. I'm Bonnie Marini. Thank  
5 you for having me here today and I will try to address  
6 some of the questions that you brought up, but most of my  
7 presentation is really about the capabilities of our new  
8 gas turbines and we're continuing to grow those  
9 capabilities over time. So if we could go to the next  
10 slide?

11 Siemens has been working on developing flexible  
12 combined cycle for California and for integrating  
13 renewables -- okay, can you hear me better now? Siemens  
14 has been working on developing flexible combined cycles  
15 to integrate renewables for more than a decade now. We  
16 looked at the situation and saw some of the challenges  
17 that were coming in the future and started focusing our  
18 development on the bottoming cycle, as well as the gas  
19 turbine, and I think Mr. Smith had stated it well, that a  
20 lot of the challenges with getting combined cycles to  
21 move is not with the gas turbine itself, but is with the  
22 balance of plant and designing it to move quickly.

23 We have three kinds of products that move very  
24 flexibly to integrate with renewables, and examples of  
25 them are on the slide in front. And the middle one is

1 really a unique product, we call that our Flex-Plant 10,  
2 and that product was really born out of a desire to make  
3 a peaking plant that could meet emissions requirements  
4 because a simple cycle gas turbine has very high exhaust  
5 temperature and so you can't run that exhaust flow  
6 through a conventional catalytic reducer, so we wanted to  
7 reduce the temperature of the exhaust, and to do that we  
8 developed a very flexible simplified bottoming cycle to  
9 enable the exhaust energy to come out, go through an SCR,  
10 and get the whole plant down to 2 ppm NO<sub>x</sub> emissions  
11 compliance. And in doing that, we worked with boiler  
12 manufacturers to develop capabilities to get boilers that  
13 would ramp up and down very quickly and enable that plant  
14 to move like a simple cycle. That plant was designed and  
15 will deliver 150 megawatts to the grid in 10 minutes, so  
16 it has that flexible capability that peaking plants do,  
17 but adding that bottoming cycle gave it a lot of extra  
18 benefits, it got us down to a very low emissions  
19 compliance number, it makes the plant more efficient than  
20 any simple cycle plant would be, even a very high  
21 efficiency gas turbine would not be nearly as efficient,  
22 as even a simplified combined cycle, so you get better  
23 efficiency, it uses a tremendous amount of less water  
24 than most simple cycle options, and so you add all these  
25 capabilities into a combined cycle and you have a peaking

1 combined cycle application. So that was really one of  
2 the first entries into that concept in getting combined  
3 cycles that could be used for peaking capability.

4           We started bringing those capabilities into our  
5 more conventional very high efficiency combined cycles,  
6 so a standard three pressure, reheat, high efficiency  
7 combined cycle. And on the right you see an example of  
8 that with Lodi Energy Center, that's what we call a Flex-  
9 Plant 30, and that's a high efficiency combined cycle  
10 that still can ramp and has a lot of the capabilities  
11 that we had in the smaller combined cycle to start  
12 quickly and ramp quickly, load follow quickly. When we  
13 first developed that plant, it did not start as quickly  
14 as a Flex-Plant can, but I'll talk a little bit about  
15 some recent developments, and we've been advancing that  
16 capability as we go.

17           And on the left is a different approach to  
18 meeting the flexibility capabilities for integrating  
19 renewable, and this is actually a simple cycle plant, but  
20 this plant uses a dilution SCR, so Marsh Landing, our  
21 simple cycles with the dilution SCR, and when that plant  
22 went under contract, Siemens actually did not offer a  
23 dilution SCR, but we have added that to our portfolio and  
24 we're continuing to work to add capabilities that we see  
25 would help enhance these renewables and being able to

1   integrate them onto the grid. And I'll talk a little bit  
2   about those capabilities going forward. If you could  
3   click, you can see the pictures of the real facilities  
4   and where they are in construction. Some of those  
5   pictures are a little older than others.

6               But we continue to work to get low cost, clean  
7   generation for a combined cycle and get the flexible fast  
8   moving generation that's needed to integrate with  
9   renewables. Next slide, please. And you can click  
10  again.

11              So basically, we see the place for gas  
12  generation to be to marry these technologies that are out  
13  there in the marketplace, so you have very low  
14  flexibility, base load generation, and as has been  
15  brought up several times, this was really how everything  
16  was operating in the past, everything moved rather  
17  slowly, so there really wasn't a huge need for combined  
18  cycles to move quickly. But with the introduction of  
19  large portfolios of non-dispatchable MW of renewables  
20  that will ramp up and down quickly, there's the need for  
21  these combined cycles to move flexibly, to ramp up and  
22  down. And so we designed the features into our plants to  
23  do a lot of the things that we've heard before -- they  
24  need to start fast. And so these plants are all designed  
25  to put 150 MW on the grid in 10 minutes.

1           And I just wanted to mention, these plants I've  
2 shown pictures of are all with our F Class gas turbine,  
3 but Siemens actually offers three different sizes of gas  
4 turbines for different needs that fit into these kinds of  
5 plants. We have E class engines which start in about 110  
6 MW; F classes are about 200, and we have H class that are  
7 about 275 MW. So we have different sizes that all  
8 leverage these capabilities, depending on the need of the  
9 particular facility. They will load follow up and down  
10 -- quickly. Now, one of the things in technology space  
11 that we combine here, that aren't really combinable is  
12 starting fast and ramping fast, they're two separate  
13 capabilities. I think in the service fleet, this is  
14 something where capabilities are easier to add in one  
15 than the other, so starting fast is actually a harder  
16 thing for a boiler; it's the kind of thing that the  
17 boiler has to be designed for in the first place. But  
18 ramping fast and being able to load follow is something  
19 that is a situation with modifying your bottoming cycle,  
20 adding some capabilities, and some of those things can be  
21 done in existing cycles and upgraded to allow cycles to  
22 load follow once they're warm.

23           And for a two on one combined cycle, these  
24 cycles can load follow at more than 75 MW a minute. And  
25 I think one of the interesting things to look at when



1 you're looking at this very large renewable portfolio is  
2 I think historically people looked at small generation to  
3 help firm that capacity, but if you have a large number  
4 of MW you want to move, being able to do it with a large  
5 facility helps you because you can move a lot of MW at  
6 once, and as was mentioned before, ramping up isn't the  
7 only challenge, ramping down is a big challenge, and  
8 shutting down a small facility quickly and controllably  
9 is somewhat more difficult than ramping down a large  
10 facility with the same number of megawatts in a  
11 controlled fashion. So we believe that some of these  
12 large combined cycles with their ability to use the top  
13 of their cycle to move up and down will be very helpful  
14 in integrating renewables.

15 We've also added the capability to run them at  
16 much lower loads and run them efficiently at much lower  
17 loads, so the gas turbines can go to lower loads at high  
18 efficiency, and they can operate between the low load and  
19 the high load very flexibly during the day.

20 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Dr. Marini, may I just  
21 interject, just so I can keep similar numbers on this, my  
22 same page for my notes, so the average combined cycle  
23 currently operating in California, what would the  
24 comparable numbers be in terms of how much can ramp in a  
25 certain amount of minutes, and the load followings, just

1 acknowledging that there's some variation, I don't know  
2 if Mark maybe has a better sense to try and get a gauge.

3 DR. MARINI: There definitely is some variation  
4 from plant to plant. Maybe you have some numbers for the  
5 Calpine units?

6 MR. SMITH: I think, Commissioner, it really  
7 depends -- I'm sorry to say that it depends. It depends  
8 on the load level that the machine is at, in other words,  
9 if you're at the top end of the load curve, in other  
10 words, within say 10 percent of the maximum output of the  
11 machine, the ramp rate is going to be pretty slow, and  
12 it's going to be slow because most of that ramp rate is  
13 coming from that slow moving steam turbine. If you're  
14 below that, say in P min 2 X 1, so you have both gas  
15 turbines running and the steam turbine is coupled to it,  
16 you can move very quickly for the next, you know, say an  
17 existing plant might be able to move for a small range at  
18 40 MW a minute, maybe. Now, that's not what would be  
19 reflected in the ISO's data because we have to average it  
20 over a longer period in order to show what the  
21 incremental rate is.

22 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: So under ideal  
23 circumstances, most optimistic prediction would be about  
24 40 MW a minute in terms of load following? And then what  
25 would be the start capacity?

1           MR. SMITH: Again, in a 2 X 1 combined cycle  
2 mode, starting at P min, and that's what our typical  
3 ancillary services tests will show. So there's a strong  
4 capability from the existing machines. Now, I'm sorry,  
5 your second question was?

6           COMMISSONER PETERMAN: Well, I was just looking  
7 at both of these statistics on this slide, so just --

8           MR. SMITH: The start times?

9           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: The start time.

10          MR. SMITH: Yeah, I would say that our typical  
11 start time from a hot configuration is 90 minutes.

12          COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay.

13          MR. SMITH: So, in other words, if you've been  
14 off-line less than a few hours, you can start in 90  
15 minutes, a combined cycle, a little bit longer as the  
16 machine cools down more and more.

17          COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.

18          MR. SMITH: Sure.

19          DR. MARINI: I think, in addition to the rate  
20 at which the machines can move, one or the other  
21 capabilities that we've improved is the level that you  
22 can turn the machines down to. And that's a feature that  
23 is important, as well, how far you can turn the whole  
24 combined cycle down. We've gone to levels as low as 40  
25 percent load on the newest combined cycles, which gives

1    you a lot of MWs to move up and down.

2                   Now, while we're doing all this, we also have  
3    to maintain all the capabilities that the plants had in  
4    the first place, high efficiency, low water usage, low  
5    emissions. And recently we've seen people having an  
6    expectation that they're going to be ramping very  
7    frequently. In the past, it was assumed that you would  
8    ramp infrequently, so having an emissions excursion while  
9    you were ramping wasn't really an issue because it would  
10   be averaged out, it happened infrequently. But now we  
11   see an expectation that this will be happening very  
12   frequently, and Siemens has just introduced the  
13   capability to maintain low NO<sub>x</sub> and CO emissions while the  
14   combined cycles are ramping. And we call that Clean-  
15   Ramp, I'll talk a little bit more about that in a coming  
16   slide. Next slide, please.

17                  So combined cycles, one of the reasons we're  
18   focusing on combined cycles is clearly there's an  
19   advantage in efficiency, the cost of generation, the cost  
20   per MW is lower with the combined cycle. The other thing  
21   that comes out of that directly is that you're generating  
22   less greenhouse gasses if the efficiency of your  
23   generation is higher, so it helps both in cost and  
24   environmentally.

25                  So this slide shows a little bit about how this

1 cycle differs from what had happened in the past. So the  
2 green line on the right is how a traditional combined  
3 cycle would have started up, so some of the cycles that  
4 were designed a decade ago, they would ramp up to a low  
5 level, they would hold at that level for some warming and  
6 pre-warming of some of the bottoming cycle equipment,  
7 they would take another step, or two, or three, to get to  
8 the top of the combined cycle. Now what we do is we  
9 start the gas turbine up to base load almost immediately,  
10 so we'll sync for five minutes, we'll ramp it up to base  
11 load, you see that gas turbine line on the left, and  
12 we're able to start the bottoming cycle quicker and  
13 faster, which is that steam turbine line you see in the  
14 middle, and the Flex-Plant line is how much generation we  
15 can get now with this new technology and the new  
16 capability. So you get more megawatts faster, and the  
17 other thing you do is you generate less emissions  
18 because, when the gas turbine is at very low load, it's  
19 putting off a lot of CO. So it helps you in several  
20 different ways.

21 I mentioned the clean ramps, so this is a new  
22 system that Siemens just started offering in December of  
23 2012, we just introduced this system, and it is a system  
24 that maintains stack emissions while you're ramping, and  
25 right now, Siemens is able to guarantee the NO<sub>x</sub> and CO to

1 be within emissions compliance while you're ramping, and  
2 we're currently working on some testing and finalization  
3 to be able to guarantee ammonia slip while you're ramping  
4 the system. Next.

5           Okay, so basically, in conclusion, the Flex-  
6 Plants are combining some features that we feel are very  
7 useful and valuable for renewable integration, it's got a  
8 huge operating window, so you can go from low load to  
9 high load, it has very high efficiency, it's got a low  
10 cost of generation and low greenhouse gases, and the low  
11 emissions and the ramping capability with the clean ramp,  
12 so these capabilities are things we're focusing on and  
13 trying to continue to develop with our combined cycles.  
14 And the last slide, please?

15           So there was a question on what challenges  
16 remain and I think there are basically two challenges,  
17 and one we've talked about a bit before, is how to get  
18 people to down select these technologies, that right now  
19 there is just little pay-off in many regions for  
20 flexibility and adding these capabilities to the cycle.  
21 And then the other challenge we see here in California is  
22 that the entire process for putting in and choosing these  
23 cycles is very long, and that adds some challenges to  
24 implementing the latest technologies, there's a lag  
25 between the development and availability of the

1 technology and when it can be implemented here in  
2 California. And also, there are challenges in costing  
3 and pricing and being able to maintain a cost level, or  
4 offer a cost that would be good for the duration of time  
5 that it takes to go from first introduction until the  
6 plant is purchased and implemented. Thank you.

7 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Following  
8 up on an earlier question by Commissioner Simon, what's  
9 the demand you've seen for these new products in  
10 California and in the West at large? And also, just in  
11 regards to timing, how quickly could we do some of the  
12 retrofitting suggestions that you mentioned?  
13 Acknowledging that, perhaps, more on the regulatory end  
14 will be the time delay than on the equipment end, but  
15 it's good to have a sense of how long it takes to get  
16 this new equipment.

17 DR. MARINI: Could you please clarify the first  
18 question?

19 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: So the first -- so  
20 Commissioner Simon was asking you earlier, I think we've  
21 both been hearing within the WECC, current coal plant  
22 operators are considering transitioning to natural gas  
23 plants, and so wondering if you're seeing a demand for  
24 these new types of plants outside of California, and also  
25 what the demand you're seeing within California, as well?

1 DR. MARINI: Well, you know, the market is so  
2 difficult to predict, sometimes we say we're in the  
3 crystal ball business trying to figure out what's going  
4 to happen next. I think there's a general expectation  
5 that there is going to be a big boom in demand for gas  
6 turbine generation in the coming years, but it's very  
7 difficult to predict which year that's actually going to  
8 happen. I think historically we've seen that the U.S.  
9 market, instead of being smoothly developing and ramping  
10 up and down, is happening in huge peaks and valleys in  
11 demand, and I mean, there's a lot of information being  
12 requested, there are a lot of customers asking for  
13 details and starting to develop their plans to go  
14 forward, but it's uncertain. We do expect that there's  
15 going to be a huge peak. But no one knows for sure.

16 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: So would it be fair to  
17 say that we have yet to see the on-the-ground experience  
18 yet with these faster, more efficient plants?

19 DR. MARINI: No, in fact, in one of the  
20 previous presentations, they were talking about the  
21 renewable integration in Germany and our benchmark plan  
22 for our 8000H is in Germany, and that plant has these  
23 fast start capabilities, it's a single shaft one on one  
24 combined cycle that produces 500 MW and it is on the grid  
25 every morning in half an hour. It shuts down overnight



1 every day, and it's been operating that way for almost  
2 two years now.

3 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: A couple questions. I  
4 guess, on the timeline for new projects, I was wondering  
5 if, Mark, if you could submit that chart that ISO  
6 developed in August in the record here. I think there's  
7 an ISO chart that was talking about sort of an eight-year  
8 timeline? Yeah. And in terms of -- in your slide 5 on  
9 the timescale for stuff, at this point, I'm just trying  
10 to -- if you can give us a rough sense of what the  
11 timeline looks like, the operational characteristics?

12 DR. MARINI: Oh, to start up the plant?

13 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Well, yeah, just go  
14 back to slide 5 for a second. That one. Okay, so the  
15 bottom access, roughly what's the timescale on that?

16 DR. MARINI: Well, there are two ways to start  
17 up a Flex-Plant, and if you start the gas turbine as fast  
18 as possible, then you can get the bottoming cycle up in  
19 less than an hour. And if you start it at a slightly  
20 slower ramp rate, you can get the whole cycle up in under  
21 45 minutes.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thanks.

23 DR. MARINI: You're welcome.

24 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Yes, I'm trying to  
25 reconcile the presentation so far. Mr. Smith, your

1 contention is that, under the existing fleet, with  
2 upgrades, the demand required for 33 percent and the  
3 variability in fast ramp needs will, from Calpine's  
4 perspective, the existing fleet can cover Calpine's  
5 commitment to that scenario.

6 MR. SMITH: Commissioner Simon, what I would  
7 say is that I think it's the low hanging fruit, it's the  
8 cheapest source of incremental variability or flexibility  
9 services. I don't know if Calpine's fleet alone could  
10 meet all of the demands, or even the entire combined  
11 cycle fleet as it exists today could meet the growing  
12 demands for flexibility. I know the ISO has spent an  
13 enormous amount of time studying that, but what I do know  
14 is that it's most likely the cheapest source, one of the  
15 cheapest sources, of incremental capacity.

16 COMMISSIONER SIMON: And to roll over to Dr.  
17 Marini, and I'll expand a little beyond the WECC and even  
18 the U.S., when we're looking at, again, fuel switching,  
19 and the demand for fast ramp products, the current  
20 supply, or the projected supply of turbines can meet the  
21 demands that California will have under the 33 percent  
22 scenario?

23 DR. MARINI: That's a rather difficult question  
24 to answer. I actually -- I don't exactly know how to  
25 answer that question. I mean, it depends how the timing

1 is and how everyone spaces out their orders for gas  
2 turbines. Certainly, there is a limit on capacity, on  
3 how many gas turbines can we produce, and we do  
4 anticipate that we're going to see it peak again, where  
5 the demand may out strip the supply capability, but it's  
6 very hard to say. We do -- I'm responsible for looking  
7 at the market in 60 Hz globally and there are different  
8 regions in that market that are very very active, and  
9 regions that are less active, so -- in many of those  
10 regions, this fast ramp capability is important, but  
11 really what's limiting the lead time or availability of  
12 these plants is the gas turbine. And it's the same gas  
13 turbine, whether we configure it in a very flexible  
14 bottoming cycle, or in a less flexible bottoming cycle  
15 for a region that doesn't need that kind of capability,  
16 so it's really the number of gas turbines that the  
17 company can produce at any given time and what the demand  
18 is in terms of orders. So I do think there's some risks  
19 that we're going to get to a capacity limit, but, no, one  
20 of the reasons that we haven't gotten there, that there  
21 haven't been purchases, of course, at the volumes that we  
22 would have predicted in the past, is because of the  
23 recession and the reduction in load demand in some  
24 regions, but we're definitely seeing a trend that people  
25 who are replacing power, or adding power, are going to

1 gas supply because the cost of fuel is low. And we see  
2 studies that show that availability will be expanding,  
3 that there are expectations that the regions of the world  
4 will have the same kinds of findings that we had here in  
5 the U.S.

6 COMMISSIONER SIMON: To Mr. Rothleder, taking  
7 both of these accounts into effect -- you know, this kind  
8 of reminds me -- because I deal with this issue all the  
9 time, as well as my colleagues here on -- my own attempt  
10 to forecast for purposes of my vote, and particularly the  
11 cost to ratepayers, and it reminds me of the Bill Cosby  
12 show where the Huxtables have hired a contractor to do  
13 work around the house, and every time Cliff Huxtable asks  
14 the contractor the cost, or what is this, he would  
15 answer, "Well, it depends." And that seems to be the  
16 overriding response. But, again, Mr. Rothleder, taking  
17 this into account, and by way of the CAISO's projections,  
18 do we see fast ramp technology and availability of these  
19 technologies, in terms of global demand, and California  
20 is clearly a part of -- a major part of that global  
21 demand -- are there any anticipated supply concerns from  
22 the ISO's perspective?

23 MR. ROTHLEDER: I can't speak to the capacity  
24 to create the turbines and stuff. I think our concern is  
25 that, do we have the market structures, the policy

1 structures in place, to properly determine what that  
2 demand should be and act on those needs? Because if that  
3 demand doesn't -- if that demand isn't created for  
4 whatever technology, then it won't be developed. If we  
5 can get that demand created to meet the operational needs  
6 in the timeframe that it's needed, over the next eight to  
7 10 years, I think then you have -- if you stage it  
8 correctly, you can deal with things like existing  
9 resources that maybe are shorter lead time, lower cost  
10 options in the short-term, while you get ready for those  
11 potentially higher cost, higher quantity needs as you  
12 take on the once-through cool change-out. That's in the  
13 2018-2020 time period. So I think you have to start  
14 asking now to create and stage that plan of demand and  
15 not wait because, if you wait, then your demand and your  
16 options are very limited at the end, and maybe even more  
17 costly. So I think staging it, planning it out now, is  
18 the time we have to act.

19 MR. SMITH: If I could respond to that, just  
20 for a moment. Again, this is Mark Smith of Calpine. In  
21 a world of such dramatic uncertainty, particularly cost  
22 uncertainty, it seems to me the best solution would be to  
23 create a market where people can bid what their true  
24 costs are, and allow that market to find a way to meet  
25 the demands that have been expressed, as Mr. Rothleder

1 says, through the functions of competition. And what  
2 that means is we need to go out into some future time  
3 period and identify what those products are, what those  
4 attributes are, what those needs are, and allow everyone  
5 to express what their indifference price is, whether that  
6 be demand side, incremental investments in existing  
7 facilities, brand new facilities, alternatives maybe to  
8 once-through cooling units, that don't involve brand new  
9 power plants. Let them express all alternatives, and  
10 through a market, and that seems to be the best way, at  
11 least from my perspective, to find the solution without  
12 having a Huxtable omniscience knowing all prices at all  
13 times, and all costs at all times.

14 COMMISSIONER SIMON: So you're basically  
15 referencing a restructuring -- a market restructuring to  
16 increase competitive choices when you're speaking of  
17 competition?

18 MR. SMITH: Yes.

19 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

20 MR. SMITH: Thank you.

21 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you for that and  
22 for -- I think we've got on the record that you're  
23 interested in an attribute-based system. Cognizant of  
24 the fact that we haven't heard from our two other  
25 panelists, so let's hear from them. And I know we're

1 running past time, I'm going to ask for everyone's  
2 indulgence, if you need to step out, leave, do whatever,  
3 feel free, it's an open hearing. But I want to make sure  
4 -- this is a good discussion and we're going to go a  
5 little bit longer in order to capture everything, to the  
6 extent possible.

7 MR. VIDAVER: Siemens is not the only entity  
8 staring into a crystal ball trying to figure out what  
9 natural resources are going to be demanded. The project  
10 developer is faced with a menu of resources presented by  
11 Siemens, among others, that offer different  
12 characteristics and different costs. The developer, in  
13 turn, is staring at a crystal ball that is whichever  
14 entity is evaluating the resource that the developer  
15 coughs up in an RFO. We're pleased to have today John  
16 Kistle with -- I believe, is it Allegany Energy Services?

17 MR. KISTLE: AES.

18 MR. VIDAVER: AES, okay --

19 MR. KISTLE: Which is not Allegany.

20 MR. VIDAVER: Oh, my apologies. AES Energy,  
21 which owns and operates existing once-through cooled  
22 resources in the Los Angeles Basin, and I understand will  
23 be coming in to talk to the Energy Commission about new  
24 resources at one or more of those facilities. So he is  
25 here to offer us the perspective of the project

1 developer.

2 MR. KISTLE: Thank you. John Kistle, I've been  
3 with AES about 10 years, and in those 10 year, I've had  
4 an opportunity to work on a number of different  
5 generation businesses around the world. AES is a company  
6 of a little over 40,000 MW in 26 countries, and we have  
7 4,200 MW here in California, specifically in the West  
8 L.A. Basin. Our units in L.A. are of the LBJ vintage,  
9 they are about 50 years old, they are gas-fired, they are  
10 once-through cooled, and they are exactly what needs to  
11 go away and be repowered.

12 So our challenge is really finding the right  
13 solution for our sites and a number of the attributes  
14 that have been discussed, as well as other economic and  
15 environmental considerations. I can state clearly, there  
16 is no shortage of solutions. There are many options  
17 available to us, there are proven gas turbine  
18 technologies, as Siemens has pointed out, that the gas  
19 turbine proper has been demonstrated in peaking  
20 applications for many many years, so our challenge is  
21 really coming up with the right gas turbine and right  
22 attributes and the right balanced plant design, this  
23 decoupled nature of the secondary cycle and facility.

24 I placed a slide here that helps us look at  
25 this a little differently. So many times we think about



1 heat rate and the variable cost of generation, and then  
2 we think about the fixed cost to build the asset, and we  
3 don't think about where it's really going to run within  
4 the broad range of its turndown capabilities, the numbers  
5 of starts, and what truly drives the cost of energy on an  
6 asset. I've represented two different technologies here,  
7 one Bonnie has already discussed the Flex-Plant 10, and  
8 in this case I'm showing two Flex-Plant 10s and I'm  
9 trying to get ourselves somewhere around a 500 MW  
10 comparison to demonstrate that the aeroderivative peaker  
11 and the combined cycle rapid response have some very  
12 different considerations here. And what we see is this  
13 spread on heat rate really requires productivity, you  
14 have to be able to operate in a condition that allows you  
15 to extract some value of this heat rate. If you're  
16 operating in some off base condition, or off design  
17 condition, you can see that this heat rate benefit gets  
18 diluted very very quickly. And that's the point we're  
19 trying to make here at about 400 MW, or at about 200 MW,  
20 depending on the configuration when compared to an  
21 aeroderivative, there really isn't a lot of heat rate  
22 benefit. The environmental benefits start to degrade in  
23 these operating conditions. And that has been our  
24 biggest challenge. We can look at the static economics  
25 of a facility, but the dynamic economics of a facility

1 have been very very difficult for us to forecast. Then,  
2 we consider, in addition to this notion of variable cost  
3 on fuel, what are the recoverable costs to be able to  
4 start? And we've found that start costs drive the  
5 economics significantly greater than the variable cost of  
6 fuel, especially if we're looking at a lot of cycling  
7 duty where we need two or three starts a day.

8           Mr. Rothleder's earlier slide that showed the  
9 two peaks with the renewable integration are exactly the  
10 case that we're thinking about -- two to three starts per  
11 day. What do the economics of an existing facility look  
12 like compared to something that is specifically valued  
13 for that type of operating environment? And that is  
14 really where the challenge resides for us now. There's  
15 not a lot of clarity available to what the system  
16 requirements are. We've come up with some targets, we've  
17 come up with some attributes, and although those  
18 attributes are indeed important, we understand that, they  
19 do not provide a substantial economic benefit to how we  
20 value the facility. So our objective is to find  
21 something that the system needs that still results in a  
22 relatively competitive cost of energy. We saw some  
23 numbers up earlier o \$0.10 to \$0.13 KW, we think we can  
24 get under that, but we need to make sure we're  
25 communicating what those iterations are in the system, or

1 in the technology, or the limitations -- the appropriate  
2 limitations to be able to enable that. Next slide,  
3 please.

4 I have depicted here one of these solutions.  
5 Bonnie also mentioned an E class gas turbine, a  
6 technology that's been around for about 30 years, and  
7 here we look at a multi-state generator -- or a multi-  
8 stage generator, and start considering some of those  
9 attributes and the turndown capabilities. And this is a  
10 configuration here that could put about 300 to 360 MW on-  
11 line in 10 minutes, has a reasonably competitive heat  
12 rate, has about a 100 to 120 MW a minute ramp rate, and  
13 it's fairly economical to build. It has a fairly  
14 economical start cost. But is this heat rate and these  
15 off-case conditions acceptable? You know, economics, we  
16 can pursue on this, but if we don't find the appropriate  
17 iteration within the system to help us understand if this  
18 solution is going to work, we may be chasing the wrong  
19 dog up the tree in this case.

20 There was an earlier statement that the  
21 permitting process takes quite a long time, and I think  
22 we all understand that, and I'm not here to refute the  
23 permitting process. But the assumptions that go into the  
24 economics of something that we want to permit can change,  
25 and the dynamics of that are really what we're trying to

1 chase down here, and we seek a forum where we're able to  
2 get some iterations on those dynamics to test the  
3 robustness of some of these solutions. We prefer not to  
4 be in a position where we are having to retrofit turbines  
5 in 10 years because some of these market conditions moved  
6 out of favor. We think we can test some of those  
7 solutions now. Internally, EAS has done that, but we  
8 would like to engage with other entities to help derive  
9 some of the robustness in these solutions.

10 I'd like to overlay this in the next slide to  
11 show you how it lines up with the existing choices that  
12 have been used in California. This type of  
13 configuration, by the way, the multi-stage generator, is  
14 prevalent in California, but it's very broadly used in  
15 the rest of the world, as well as the United States. Not  
16 a problem at all to go out and find the turbines and the  
17 technologies that enable this sort of solution.

18 There were a couple of questions about ramp  
19 rates and time integration and in the last slide I've  
20 tried to depict what some of these solutions can do for  
21 you. Last slide, please.

22 Here's a time stamp from initiating admission  
23 until about 350, 360 MW on-line, 10 minute, we have de-  
24 coupled the back end of the combined cycle configuration  
25 from the ability to ramp the gas turbines. A

1 consideration, again, in the economics and the  
2 limitations, my job is to find the best economic choice  
3 for a number of these parameters, and there are plenty of  
4 technologies to do that. Some of the methodologies used  
5 to value a gas turbine move some of the variable costs  
6 into a fixed category by putting the penalty on the asset  
7 for a minimum amount of time that it would operate. And  
8 if we ran in a truly variable cost environment, we would  
9 be able to eliminate some of these fixed costs and look  
10 at what the true costs of dispatch in and out is and what  
11 the true cost of energy is, and remove some of these  
12 limitations from minimum on and off time. We've indeed  
13 gone through that exercise to, 1) drive a solution that  
14 is unlimited in the number of starts and stops that it  
15 will have, at least in the engineering there will be  
16 other environmental constraints, and then iterate on if  
17 that lower start cost makes sense, if a higher start cost  
18 can be burdened, and if the fixed or variable cost of  
19 energy is worth it in the end. And in these sort of  
20 iterations, we would like to go through in a number of  
21 forums that would be available, and I'd like to follow up  
22 with the CAISO on, as broader, how does the system react  
23 to that? What are the needs? Where are those needs  
24 being driven? And let's find a solution when we repower  
25 that enables that cost of energy solution rather than

1 looking for constraints on existing assets or making  
2 something that's out there already out of market trying  
3 to get back into market, and I hope that's something that  
4 resonates with you folks.

5 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.  
6 One of the things I've been thinking about generally with  
7 this topic are the opportunities for co-location and to  
8 what extent companies are pursuing them, and since AES  
9 also does wind generation and other, PV and storage,  
10 etc., just wondered if you could speak to if you are co-  
11 locating some gas plants with some of these renewables,  
12 and yeah, just get your thoughts on that.

13 MR. KISTLE: No, we are not. The available  
14 land that we have for the existing assets is inadequate  
15 for additional solar or for wind, and in the areas where  
16 we are building solar and wind, that real estate is best  
17 used for that particular technology, we're not looking at  
18 co-locating gas turbine assets with those facilities.  
19 Now, there is an opportunity for energy storage --  
20 battery storage, with wind and with solar, and yes, we  
21 are looking at that.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: My understanding is you  
23 do have a storage experiment on one of the gas plants in  
24 California at this stage and I just wanted to understand  
25 how that was working.

1           MR KISTLE: We had a small one MW battery on  
2 the Huntington Beach facility. The purpose for that was  
3 really to test the controls to allow the integration and  
4 the ramp capability of an energy storage system, which  
5 has been demonstrated, we've worked that out, and it's  
6 now being applied to larger scale projects.

7           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: That's right, you have  
8 a larger scale, I guess, I'm trying to think, in West  
9 Virginia?

10          MR. KISTLE: There are several different energy  
11 storage projects that are going forward, I'm not familiar  
12 with all of those businesses and locations, so I can't  
13 comment to them specifically.

14          CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: It is interesting  
15 because, when you bought these assets, when Edison owned  
16 those, they used to typically, for their plants, they  
17 would start up about and shut down about six times a  
18 year, so certainly in the current regime, that's probably  
19 more like a weekly number than an annual number.

20          MR. KISTLE: A little bit more often than that.

21          MR. VIDAVER: Thank you. We'll now return to  
22 the notion of how the existing fleet can provide  
23 additional flexibility. We have a representative from  
24 Turbine Air Systems.

25          MR. PIERSON: Thank you, David. My name is Tom

1 Pierson. I'm the Founder and Chief Technology Officer of  
2 TAS Energy. I think my talk will dovetail very well with  
3 Dr. Marini and Mark Smith's. Basically, this is a  
4 technology that expands the flexibility and the quick  
5 response of existing or new combined cycle power plants.

6           So this technology will expand the -- call it  
7 the operating envelope -- of existing combined cycles by  
8 approximately 15 percent by adding this on the  
9 approximate top 18 opportunities in California, we  
10 estimate it could create an additional 1,500 MW of  
11 flexible power and that a cost of about \$250 to \$300 per  
12 KW, per incremental KW, if it's applied on a new combined  
13 cycle plant, or about \$350 to \$450 if it's a retrofit of  
14 an existing combined cycle plant. So it's roughly a  
15 third of the cost of adding an additional peaker. In  
16 addition, these flexible megawatts are generated at the  
17 same -- roughly the same -- heat rate as the combined  
18 cycle, so it's significantly better than what you would  
19 see with a peaker. It's also a very proven technology,  
20 there's roughly 400 turbines around the world that have  
21 turbine inlet cooling and not necessarily generation  
22 storage, which I'm mainly going to talk about, a little  
23 newer version of turbine inlet cooling.

24           The other advantage of these is they can be  
25 added very quickly, really, you can do it in less than a



1 year, even on a retrofit basis, so it gives you a lot of  
2 flexibility in terms of adding flexibility into the Grid,  
3 and it's in nice increments of roughly 40 to 80 MW per  
4 retrofit, let's say if you're retrofitting a 500 MW two  
5 on one 7F combined cycle, which we would look at as kind  
6 of the classic case for integrating this technology,  
7 you're going to pick up roughly, you know, 65 plus MW in  
8 that plant and you're going to get a lot of flexibility,  
9 which we'll talk about. Again, at about a third of the  
10 cost, roughly half the emissions, of a peaker, but with,  
11 of course, no new transmission and no additional gas  
12 turbine maintenance because you're really utilizing the  
13 same gas turbine, it's just able to operate more  
14 flexibly.

15           So this is basically what all gas turbines look  
16 like as a function, the power is a function of the  
17 weather, and the nameplate of all gas turbines is defined  
18 as ISO, which is 59 degrees, so at 59 degrees, your 500  
19 MW power plant does 500 MW. But when it gets hot, it  
20 starts to lose MW, and it loses them pretty dramatically,  
21 as you can see. On a 100 degree day, you're going to be  
22 at more like 82 to 83 percent of your nameplate, and of  
23 course, if the weather is colder than 59 degrees, you can  
24 actually get more than nameplate. And this curve is kind  
25 of baked into the contracts because it's always been this

1 way, and the unfortunate part about this is, generally  
2 where you have your shortfalls in most locales, is in the  
3 hot time of the day because everybody is turning on their  
4 air-conditioning units, plus generally the wind isn't  
5 blowing quite as much when it's really hot out, 95 or 100  
6 degrees, and at that exact moment is when your gas  
7 turbine fleet generates the least of the entire year. So  
8 essentially, what this technology will do, turbine inlet  
9 cooling, which actually started in California in the  
10 '80s, we actually did the first projects in the  
11 Bakersfield Area in the mid '80s. At that point,  
12 basically what you did is you took weather out of the  
13 equation, so you -- it's what we call turbine inlet  
14 cooling -- you would lock in the design point, let's say  
15 50 degrees, and so now you're getting about 103 percent  
16 of the nameplate all year long. That's turbine inlet  
17 cooling.

18 But generation storage is an improvement on  
19 that because now you have much more flexibility. Now you  
20 have the ability to almost instantaneously change that  
21 operating point by changing the temperature of the air  
22 going to the gas turbine through stored energy, which  
23 I'll talk about in just a minute. But I want you to  
24 picture this curve and remember that all we're going to  
25 do now is we're going to control the weather. What we

1 used to do, we fixed the weather at 50 degrees, no matter  
2 what the weather was, now we're going to change the  
3 weather to 75 degrees, 74 degrees, 52 degrees, whatever  
4 it needs to be, and we'll do it very very quickly. Next  
5 slide, please.

6           So this is kind of what it looks like.  
7 Basically, you're going to take off-peak power, so this  
8 is also a way to store energy, so we're going to take  
9 off-peak power, this could be wind power, you're looking  
10 for a load sync, this is a perfect load sync. We'll  
11 utilize that power, it can be either at a fixed rate or a  
12 variable rate, so this can essentially act as Demand  
13 Response because essentially what we're doing is we're  
14 talking power, pretty much wherever we need it, wherever  
15 it's cheapest in a 24 hour cycle, we're going to consume  
16 that power, and we're now going to store it in the form  
17 of thermal energy storage, in the form of chilled water.  
18 Okay? So let's just assume we're doing this at night,  
19 we're talking low cost renewable power and turning it  
20 into cold water, and we're storing the cold water at  
21 night. In the daytime, we now have all this stored  
22 energy and, as the weather starts to change, and as the  
23 Grid needs start to change, we can dispatch this stored  
24 energy very very quickly to change the air temperature  
25 really fast.

1           Now, this is a great opportunity to, if you  
2 want, ramp up/rig down, because all you really need to do  
3 is you're essentially controlling a pump. You're  
4 changing the speed of the pump, which will change the air  
5 temperature within minutes to the turbine, which will  
6 change the output of the turbine.

7           The other nice thing about this is it's very  
8 efficient. If you take about a MW hour of off-peak  
9 power, let's say renewable power, you can make about  
10 eight MW hours, you're in the peak, with that stored  
11 energy. And I think there is a part in here where we  
12 talk about the round trip of the thermal energy itself is  
13 actually slightly above 100 percent, and the reason for  
14 that is, we're making the cold at night, the ambient  
15 temperatures are lower, and so the refrigeration system  
16 is running more efficiently than if we had to run it  
17 during the day, which is the way we used to do it in the  
18 old turbine unit cooling arena.

19           So what are the barriers to the market? Well,  
20 I think Mark has hit on a lot of them. Actually, part of  
21 the problem is that this degradation curve that we just  
22 talked about is already baked into the contract; it's  
23 baked into the contract. So let's say if Calpine wanted  
24 to make an investment to gain this additional 15 percent  
25 of flexibility, how do they get paid for it? It's an

1 existing plant, we've now picked up an additional 15  
2 percent MWs, you're in the hotter times of the day, but  
3 there's not a good way for them to get paid for it,  
4 unless, as I understand it, they have to reopen the  
5 entire contract, the main contract. So one suggestion is  
6 to look at an overlay contract, in other word, they've  
7 already got a contract for the base plant, now they're  
8 going to look at making an investment, it can be not just  
9 this, it could be anything, an investment in maybe the  
10 HRSG side, whatever, but there needs to be a way where  
11 they could get a contract for that incremental  
12 performance, which this would offer.

13           Secondly, because this essentially turns your  
14 combined cycle into what we call a virtual peaker, but  
15 yet it's still using existing iron in the ground, there  
16 needs to be a way, when you're looking at additional  
17 peaking MWs or flexible MWs, that this can bid into that.  
18 Generally, the RFOs that look at new capacity, or new  
19 steel in the ground, kind of ignore the fact that, well,  
20 we can add some steel, it's a different kind of steel,  
21 it's a tank in a refrigeration system applied to an  
22 existing power plant, but the additional MWs are going to  
23 show up at the same place where the original MWs were,  
24 right? So if there could be a way for the RFOs to bid in  
25 generation storage, and then, finally, we would recommend

1 that, before a peaker was built, look at the economics of  
2 adding generation storage. As Mark alluded to, and which  
3 I fully agree with, the cheapest MWs and the cheapest  
4 flexibility is very likely to be enhancing what you  
5 already have. It's also the quickest in many cases. So  
6 I think this would do that. Next slide.

7           So just to review what we've talked about,  
8 there's an opportunity here in California to gain an  
9 additional 1,500 flexible MWs from your existing combined  
10 cycle fleet with a cost of about -- well, if we're  
11 retrofitting, I think we're probably around \$350 to \$450  
12 per KW, and it can be done with no new transmission. We  
13 could actually do it in time for next summer, 2013, it  
14 can move that quick, ready with 100 percent efficiency on  
15 the energy storage, it's very flexible, it's the only way  
16 I know where you can actually take MWs off the grid in  
17 the form of energy storage, and then deploy them at will  
18 to generate eight times the MWs that you took during the  
19 off-peak. It's proven, it's very reliable, as a matter  
20 of fact, and the maintenance cost of these generally is  
21 about one-tenth per MWH vs. what the gas turbine itself  
22 is. And it's extremely environmentally friendly, you  
23 know, this will reduce the amount of start/stops of your  
24 combined cycles by increasing its operating range, and it  
25 gives a load sync for those shoulder periods where you're

1 at low load already, and you're looking for a way to soak  
2 up those megawatts. Thank you.

3 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you, Mr. Pierson.  
4 That was very useful, I think it was well timed at the  
5 end of the presentations because you gave a real world  
6 example of the type of retrofit that can be done to what  
7 the existing and new plants. I would welcome, perhaps  
8 from Calpine or some others, in formal comments, or  
9 comments submitted by other parties, in addition to the  
10 generation storage example provided by Mr. Pierson, are  
11 there other -- what would be other adjustments one could  
12 do that would be in kind of that same spirit, that would  
13 improve the efficiency by a certain amount. Also, Mr.  
14 Pierson, I was thinking that your technology would work  
15 well also with the co-location, with the wind facility,  
16 for example, in terms of being able to use some of that  
17 off-peak power for storage. I didn't have any more  
18 specific questions about your presentation. Chair?

19 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. Just a couple.  
20 One is, again, my understanding is that this only works  
21 in combined cycles, right?

22 MR. PIERSON: No, actually, turbine inlet  
23 cooling has been applied actually much more to peakers.

24 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay.

25 MR. PIERSON: Generation storage, basically the

1 idea of using the off-peak, could be applied to peakers,  
2 as well. It absolutely could.

3 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. The other  
4 question is you said 400 applications around the world.  
5 What's the maximum amount of time that any of these have  
6 been in operation? Or how long?

7 MR. PIERSON: Well, the longest ones have been  
8 here in California.

9 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, so Bakersfield,  
10 so that would be --

11 MR. PIERSON: Yeah, probably 1987.

12 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, so basically no  
13 problems on the financing side in terms of the types of  
14 guarantees that could be provided. Is that true?

15 MR. PIERSON: That is true. The vast majority  
16 of those have been -- you know, they were put in when the  
17 plant itself was because the retrofit still has this --  
18 it's a contract problem, it's a market problem, it's not  
19 a technology problem, so whether we add this technology  
20 to the new or an existing gas turbine doesn't really  
21 affect the reliability or anything else, but it does  
22 affect the way things are contracted.

23 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, now in terms of  
24 markets, is there any way in terms of the CAISO's  
25 products that this type of application would have a



1 market? Just in the ISO context?

2 MR. ROTHLEDER: In the short term, I think this  
3 would be useful in terms of meeting the flexible capacity  
4 needs, the flexible product that we've introduced, five-  
5 minute ramping.

6 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And I guess I'll  
7 hold off until Todd Strauss is on later today about  
8 storage, but ask Todd the contracting questions at that  
9 stage.

10 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Mr. Kistle, I had one  
11 question in reference to your Huntington Beach storage  
12 technology in light of the SONGS dilemma that I had  
13 referenced, I think, in my opening remarks. Will this --  
14 will you be utilizing this to test this storage backup,  
15 the SONGS scenario --

16 MR. KISTLE: No. We've removed the one MW  
17 battery that we had there for testing and the system is  
18 no longer connected, it has been relocated.

19 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Okay, thank you.

20 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. I think now  
21 I'd like to turn to see if there's any public comment in  
22 the room or on the phone, and then return to our  
23 panelists for any final comments or observations in light  
24 of what they heard from their colleagues on the panel,  
25 with a wrap-up at 12:30. Thanks.

1 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, anyone in the room  
2 like to make a comment? Todd, go ahead.

3 MR. O'CONNOR: Thank you. My name is Todd  
4 O'Connor. I represent Critical Path Transmission and it's  
5 part of the High Desert Power Authority, a joint  
6 municipal powers authority representing the cities of  
7 Pittsburgh and Lancaster. Thank you, Chair Weisenmiller,  
8 Commissioner Peterman, and Commissioner Simon, for this  
9 opportunity to speak. My comments are few.

10 In referencing Ms. Bird's presentation, and on  
11 page 8 under Dynamic Transfers, one of her key  
12 recommendations is -- I can quote -- "identify most  
13 receptive and most restrictive transmission lines." And  
14 my question is, has there been any discussion in terms of  
15 what factors go into defining the most receptive  
16 transmission lines and, conversely, what factors go into  
17 finding the most restrictive transmission lines? And on  
18 page 11, a key recommendation focuses on siting wind and  
19 solar together to minimize variability of aggregate  
20 output. And Kern County is currently, to put this in  
21 perspective of what's happening throughout Southern  
22 California, in Kern County for example, in 2011, Kern  
23 County has issued permits for 1,334 MW of wind, and 1,570  
24 MW of solar, and they're capable of being integrated into  
25 two balancing authorities, at least, one through the

1 municipally owned utility lines, LADWP, and SCPA, and  
2 the other obviously is CAISO. And through 2011, Kern  
3 County has issued 7,000 MW of wind and solar, 3,900 of  
4 which are on-line. And I thank you for this time.

5 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I don't know if Lori is  
6 still on the line, so I might turn to Mark and see if he  
7 can comment on looking at the capacity for dynamic  
8 transfer. I believe that was your question, particularly  
9 looking at IED's balancing authority, basically, and ISO,  
10 was that it?

11 MR. ROTHLEDER: Specific to dynamic transfer or  
12 defining the least restrictive and most capable  
13 transmission to transfer the energy, I wasn't sure if it  
14 was just specific to dynamic transfer.

15 MR. O'CONNOR: It was referring to that, to  
16 that recommendation of what factors went into defining  
17 most restrictive and, conversely, what factors or  
18 criteria are you looking at in going the opposite way.

19 MR. ROTHLEDER: For dynamic transfers, I mean,  
20 the ISO did perform some studies around dynamic transfer  
21 capability, looking at the dynamic capability of  
22 transferring and the variability impacts of transferring  
23 variable resources across intertie paths, and so that was  
24 helpful in at least giving us confidence that, at least  
25 on our major paths, it wouldn't look like, at least from

1 an ISO perspective, there would be any significant  
2 limitations at the expected level of renewable  
3 integrations that may use those paths. We're looking at  
4 coal and we were looking at Western River. That said,  
5 we're also participating in other balancing authority  
6 studies that are looking at the similar things in their  
7 balancing authority areas, so while we might not have  
8 identified a limitation, others may identify limitations  
9 about voltage control devices that could limit the import  
10 capability of dynamic transfers. In terms of just  
11 general transfer capability, I think we -- the ISO has a  
12 transfer planning process that looks at queues and the  
13 interconnection requests, as well as transmission plan  
14 upgrades needed for various policy, economic, and  
15 reliability needs. And so, as part of that process, we  
16 do identify bottlenecks and maybe not identify where the  
17 least bottlenecks are, but at least where bottlenecks may  
18 arise in the case of proposed projects, and how to  
19 relieve those bottlenecks.

20 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. I think what may  
21 help, and just following up on Todd's question, is if you  
22 could submit the prior studies you referred to initially  
23 that the ISO has done?

24 MR. ROTHLEDER: Sure.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: For our record, that

1 would be good. Thanks.

2 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And I would also say,  
3 regarding your question, feel free to -- Lori is not on  
4 the line anymore, just send her an email directly, it's  
5 in her presentation, about the criteria used in that  
6 study.

7 MR. O'CONNOR: I'll do that.

8 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.

9 MR. O'CONNOR: Thank you.

10 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Sir?

11 MR. O'KANE: Thank you. My name is Stephen  
12 O'Kane and I'm with AES and, with full disclosure, I'm a  
13 colleague of Mr. Kistle's here. There's an issue that we  
14 danced around a little bit here on this panel and we  
15 talked about renewable integration of the various  
16 options, and we tend to think about it as its equal  
17 wherever we put it, but location matters. Location is  
18 hugely important and I think we've even been thinking  
19 about it the wrong way, co-locating some of this flexible  
20 integration with the renewables. I think we touched on  
21 it very briefly at the beginning, is that the thing to do  
22 is not -- it's not with the renewables, because serving  
23 the load, the local reliable areas and then providing the  
24 flexible ramps and start times, capabilities right there.

25 Mr. Kistle addressed what the developer really

1 needs to do is to do is come up with a project that fits  
2 the needs for a specific location, specific project. So  
3 it's not a one-size-fits-all, there's many different  
4 options out there and it really depends on location, and  
5 I think location has to be addressed first before we  
6 start looking at many different options out there, and  
7 watch out for this trap of providing the flexible  
8 capabilities, gas-fired capabilities, at the points of  
9 the intermittent generation technologies, so that local  
10 reliability area is the most -- must be served first.  
11 And I wonder if CAISO could expand a little bit on that.

12 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Well, I have to say,  
13 first, thank you for your comments. And I think,  
14 definitely, location does matter, I think when you start  
15 first, though, with the attributes we're looking at and  
16 see to what extent location matters for some of them, for  
17 inertia, definitely it does matter, for some of these  
18 other ones, less so. And I think one of the takeaways I  
19 have from this discussion is we know what they actually  
20 should be going after; within those, what is the  
21 prioritization? Where is the sweet spot where you get a  
22 project that meets all of those? Is there a project that  
23 optimizes all of those? Mark?

24 MR. ROTHLEDER: I think he raises a very good  
25 question. This is a multi-faceted problem. You have

1 capacity needs, you have local constraints, transmission  
2 constraints, you have attributes of operational  
3 characteristics, and frankly, it's a complicated enough  
4 problem that it begs a question of, okay, do you solve  
5 this with some kind of global optimization that tries to  
6 minimize the cost of everything? Or do you try to  
7 address some of the issues sequentially, and then deal  
8 with the residual needs at some point? And I think in  
9 the long run, I think we need to look for a market  
10 structure that, as Mark Smith indicated, provides some  
11 kind of sustainable, flexible and competitive way of  
12 meeting these needs and dealing with these things. We  
13 don't want to be here talking every year, every five  
14 years, about the issue, but you want some kind of  
15 structure in place that basically sustains and evaluates  
16 this on a normal basis, looking out five to eight years,  
17 and you basically then competitively get what you need to  
18 meet those local system and attribute needs, and you do  
19 it in a competitive way that recognizes that there may be  
20 switch-out of technologies at some point, as a technology  
21 becomes less efficient and can be replaced, a structure  
22 that can allow for that would be very healthy. I think  
23 we need to start looking for those opportunities.

24 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. I also  
25 think historically, integration has been the

1 responsibility of the System Operator, both providing it  
2 and the cost associated with it, and we've talked about  
3 in past workshops how consideration of those costs, the  
4 PUC is now looking at considering those costs in the  
5 procurement plans for renewables, and so one of the  
6 interests I have in co-location is thinking about to what  
7 extent can we have generators take more responsibility  
8 for some of the integration requirements, and to what  
9 extent can that be provided as a package, the power, vs.  
10 having to deal with the integration afterthought.

11 MR. ROTHLEDER: Yeah, and that opens up another  
12 set of issues and questions about how to best efficiently  
13 send those signals to the resources that may be able to  
14 self-manage that. Do you do that through allocation of  
15 the cost of the short-term products? Or longer term  
16 capacity? So there's an allocation question that comes  
17 into play there. Or do you attribute integration costs  
18 as the utilities, those that are trying to meet their  
19 responsibilities, you say, okay, there's a certain cost  
20 average to that, and you build that into the decision  
21 making process. I think our perspective is that it may  
22 be most efficiently to send the signals to the resources  
23 that are maybe resulting in the need for this additional  
24 flexibility and those costs would be then eventually  
25 passed through to the load serving entities, but they



1 would be done in potentially a more efficient way, and  
2 decisions could be made at the level, as you described,  
3 of putting a set of mitigating measures in place at the  
4 same location, or a different location, to resolve those  
5 issues. Again, I think it's a structural issue as to how  
6 you do that in the most efficient way. And certainly,  
7 cost allocation is something that needs to help guide  
8 that.

9 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. I think the  
10 other question, and we never quite got to question 4, and  
11 certainly in people's written comments, and obviously the  
12 4,000 MW of flexible resource we're looking for, if we  
13 were located all at Folsom, you know, would not be useful  
14 in terms of dealing with other local capacity needs or,  
15 you know, spreading that through the transmission in  
16 terms of dealing with congestion. But to the extent the  
17 gas plants provide a variety of services, not just the  
18 flexibility, but that certainly affects the co-location  
19 questions. I think, on the integration issue, you know,  
20 a question is going to be just economies of scale, and if  
21 you really drive it all the way down to every resource,  
22 is that uneconomic compared to having the integration  
23 resources coming from substantially larger assets, which  
24 you will find out over time. But, anyway, as people do  
25 their written comments, we certainly would appreciate

1 more comments on the questions we never quite got to, and  
2 I think the intent at this point is to try to give  
3 everyone one last opportunity to wrap up, you know, in  
4 terms of what you've heard so far.

5 MS. KOROSSEC: Excuse me, Chair, we do have some  
6 questions on the WebEx.

7 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: That's great. Let's  
8 get them.

9 MS. KOROSSEC: Okay, we have Ben Mehta. Ben,  
10 your line is open.

11 MR. MEHTA: Okay, I'm Ben Mehta, an ex-EPRI,  
12 PG&E and CEC Manager. I recently came from a World  
13 Hydrogen Energy Conference in Canada, in Toronto, and the  
14 discussion at the meeting among the world community,  
15 particularly the Germans, the Canadians, and Japanese,  
16 was to consider converting the intermittent renewable  
17 power using electrolyzers into hydrogen, and storing and  
18 transporting that hydrogen in the existing natural gas  
19 storage and transportation system. And there was quite  
20 an overwhelming positive interest in the conference, and  
21 I wanted to hear whether any of your panelists had any  
22 comments.

23 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you for your  
24 comment, that insight from your conference. I'm sitting  
25 here thinking that just sounds a very expensive way to

1 deal with intermittency, although it is a way, and do any  
2 of our panelists have any other comments on that? They  
3 don't have any other comments on that today, but thank  
4 you for bringing that up as an option, as well. It's  
5 just something always we can consider going forward and I  
6 think, generally, as we think about hydrogen, we've had  
7 to think about it in our transportation work here, as  
8 well as our renewables, it's just the technology is still  
9 expensive right now, and so that would be the question,  
10 but to the extent --

11 MR. MEHTA: No, it is not expensive, it is  
12 commercially available now, and two big companies in  
13 Canada and in Germany are going to demonstrate at some  
14 scale over the next three years.

15 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Well, very interesting.  
16 If this is a topic you're particularly interested in,  
17 don't hesitate to submit information to the Docket,  
18 because I would love to be proven wrong about it being  
19 more costly. Thank you.

20 MR. MEHTA: Okay, thank you. Bye.

21 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, and I do want to open  
22 the phone lines just to give the opportunity of those who  
23 are phone-in only. Anyone on the phone who would like to  
24 make a comment, now is your chance. Your lines are open.  
25 All right, I think that's it for the public comment,

1 then.

2 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Great, well we will  
3 have a public comment period at the end of the day, as  
4 well. David, I'll turn this back over to you for any,  
5 again, comments from our panelists, some burning issues  
6 or comments you want to share with us and, again, we  
7 appreciate you submitting anything else you would like in  
8 written, as well.

9 MR. ROTHLEDER: No, thank you. I think I said  
10 enough.

11 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: We should have given  
12 you a set up here, you had to talk so much.

13 DR. MARINI: Thank you very much for having me  
14 here. It was an interesting discussion.

15 MR. KISTLE: Thank you. No further comments.

16 MR. PIERSON: I guess the only comment I would  
17 say is, you know, the technologies are out there. The  
18 challenge is getting the markets to be able to adopt the  
19 technologies. If we could fix that problem, I guarantee  
20 you, entrepreneurs will come up with all kinds of  
21 solutions, but they can't change the market. That's  
22 really the biggest problem of all.

23 MR. SMITH: Thank you, it's Mark Smith, and  
24 thank you for inviting Calpine and me, particularly, to  
25 speak, I've enjoyed the panel. It's been very very

1 interesting. Calpine's message here is pretty plain and  
2 simple, let's try to find the lowest cost way in order to  
3 integrate renewables as the challenges occur over time,  
4 and we think that one of the lowest cost ways is by  
5 modifying existing assets. Thank you.

6 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Well, thank  
7 you very much, Mr. Vidaver, for your moderation and we  
8 also welcome your recommendations, as well. With that,  
9 we are going to break for lunch. We'll be back at 1:30.  
10 Thanks.

11 (Recess at 12:27 p.m.)

12 (Reconvene at 1:35 p.m.)

13 MS. KOROSSEC: We're going to go ahead and get  
14 started with our Panel 3, which is Assessing Demand  
15 Response Potential to Provide Renewable Integration  
16 Services.

17 MR. GRAVELY: Good afternoon. Mike Gravely  
18 from the Energy Commission R&D Division, and we'll be  
19 talking for about the next hour and a half on Automated  
20 Demand Response, and the primary focus is going to be on  
21 using Demand Response for ancillary services or for  
22 supporting renewable integration. Classically, we use it  
23 for peak load reduction, and usually for both, but  
24 today's focus is going to be on renewables.

25 Just a quick introduction from our work here at

1 the Commission. We've been working in almost the last  
2 decade on Demand Response, and probably the last five  
3 years more pretty aggressively on automation Demand  
4 Response for all sectors, residential, commercial  
5 buildings, and industrial. We learned early on that the  
6 automation of Demand Response makes it much more  
7 predictable and it makes it more reliable. We found in  
8 most cases we got more Demand Response than we were able  
9 to much more reliably predict what we were going to get.  
10 So we started working on an open protocol, we didn't want  
11 the market to go out and have dozens of different types  
12 of protocols and signaling architecture, so we started  
13 working with industry and with the Federal Government to  
14 come out with an open automated Demand Response protocol  
15 and it's been named OpenADR, and you'll see as we go  
16 through, we'll talk a little bit about it later today as  
17 we look at the different ways of automating it. It  
18 basically provides a protocol opportunity for individuals  
19 to have their proprietary tools, at the same time the  
20 communication is not proprietary, so everyone has the  
21 opportunity to participate. And it has been, as a result  
22 of ARRA, there's about a half a dozen key projects being  
23 demonstrated in the country and, as you can see,  
24 throughout the world, there's been interest in the  
25 automation of Demand Response, particularly using this

**CALIFORNIA REPORTING, LLC**

52 Longwood Drive, San Rafael, California 94901 (415) 457-4417

1 protocol, the National Institute of Standards and  
2 Technology is working right now to come up with a  
3 standard protocol for OpenADR for the country to use as  
4 we go forward.

5           So the panel today, we do have a lot to cover,  
6 so I will go ahead and start in with the first speaker.  
7 I think Scott is online with us. PJM has been very  
8 active in the area of participating with Demand Response  
9 in this market and, so, are you online, Scott?

10           MR. BAKER: I am. Can you hear me all right?

11           MR. GRAVELY: We can hear you fine. So go  
12 ahead and we'll bring your presentation up and feel free  
13 to start talking a little bit about what's happening on  
14 the East Coast.

15           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And I'll just interject  
16 here. Hi, this is Commissioner Peterman. If you weren't  
17 able to join us for the morning sessions, I'll just offer  
18 a comment about what we heard, particularly from the ISO,  
19 that there's going to be a need for resources that can  
20 provide those regulation services within a few seconds,  
21 or a few minutes, and really looking at that smaller  
22 subhourly timeframe. And so I appreciate there's much to  
23 talk about with Demand Response, and we've talked about  
24 some of the opportunities of Demand Response in previous  
25 IEPR workshops, and we really again want to focus on the

1 opportunity for Demand Response as an integration  
2 resource, and as a complement or a substitute for both  
3 storage and natural gas. Thanks.

4 MR. BAKER: Thanks for that lead-in,  
5 Commissioner, I appreciate that comment because my  
6 presentation here is really going to focus on PJM's  
7 changes to its regulation market and what we've been  
8 doing in attesting and accommodating Demand Response in  
9 the regulation market. I apologize, bear with me a  
10 little on my voice, I'm a little bit under the weather  
11 here.

12 A quick introduction to PJM and who we are on  
13 the East Coast, we are an RTO covering 13 states plus the  
14 District of Columbia. We have about 750 member companies  
15 serving a little over 60 million people, and we have a  
16 forecasted peak load in MWs of 163,800. About 21 percent  
17 of U.S. GDP is produced within PJM, so we are a very  
18 large service territory and I think that should be noted  
19 in contrast to some of the discussions around system  
20 control, renewables integration, that were happening this  
21 morning related to California, so there are some  
22 differences there.

23 To give you a picture of renewable energy in  
24 our service territory, these are the states that have RPS  
25 targets, states that have an RPS goal. If you add --



1 take these mandates, forecasts then into the future,  
2 given their timeframes and their schedules, this  
3 translates into about a 42,000 MW wind requirement and  
4 about an 11,000 MW solar energy requirement, that  
5 translates into about 14 percent of the energy in PJM  
6 coming from renewables by about 2026. So while today we  
7 only have about 5,000 MW of wind, and just recently  
8 passed 1,000 MW of solar energy, we do see the RPS  
9 mandates ramping up in the future here and recognize the  
10 need for advanced technologies markets to accommodate  
11 renewables. Next slide, please.

12 This is typical where summer peaking RTO,  
13 typical load curve, this actually happened to be our all  
14 time peak last year, load curve, and if you -- again,  
15 please -- you'll see what our wind production did on that  
16 day. These slides of wind generation, and it's really no  
17 different in PJM, our geographic territory lends itself  
18 to this type of wind profile during our peak period. So  
19 highlighting the need for storage and advanced Demand  
20 Response technologies here. Next slide, please.

21 Again, I wanted to really focus my comments  
22 today on the regulation market. Given PJM's size and the  
23 resources that are in our territory to date, we're  
24 180,000 MW of generation capacity, we will deal with  
25 integration near-term, potentially mid-term, through our

1 ancillary services market. And regulation will be a very  
2 important part of that in the near term. I wanted to  
3 focus today my comments on PJM's regulation market and  
4 how it's changing some of the new technologies and  
5 demonstrations that we've done to help accommodate them.  
6 I mentioned 14 percent of our energy is forecasted to  
7 come from non-dispatchable variable resources.

8           The other reason that we are making changes to  
9 our regulation market is to increase the efficiency of  
10 that market as we will move to a performance-based  
11 regulation market, which means that resources will be  
12 compensated based on their contribution to system  
13 control, that's a big change. In the past, resources  
14 were all compensated with the same clearing price,  
15 regardless of how much one resource contributed to the  
16 system control over another. So that will change. And  
17 this is really also going to help transition cost-  
18 effective energy storage in the electric system.

19           So here I listed, I think, five of the biggest  
20 changes that we have made and are making, I should say,  
21 to the regulation market. The first there is just, four  
22 years ago now, we had a 1 MW battery facility, actually  
23 on PJM's campus, and we used that demonstration to help  
24 develop an entirely new regulation signal that is  
25 tailored for fast responding resources. And also, those

1 resources which may be limited in energy. So this is  
2 called the Dynamic Regulation signal and it is calculated  
3 to be an energy neutral signal that's also highly  
4 correlated to system frequency, energy neutral over a  
5 rolling average, and what this signal does is it allows  
6 PJM to better use fast responding resources without  
7 straining those resources such that they aren't able to  
8 compete in the market for the amount of time that would  
9 be necessary to have a sustainable solution there. So,  
10 one of the things that we found prior to developing this  
11 signal was that our regulation signal was biased down,  
12 which meant that energy limited resources would tend to  
13 fill up and have to take themselves out of the  
14 marketplace, and so we really saw a need, in order to  
15 encourage these new resources to come to PJM's  
16 marketplace, the need to develop a signal like this.

17 I mentioned Performance-based Regulation,  
18 briefly, this is the FERC Order 755, which is requiring  
19 RTOs and ISOs to develop a two-payment system for  
20 regulation, one for capacity and one based on  
21 performance. The thing we have made, which has really  
22 developed a lot of activity in the Demand Response  
23 marketplace is the fact that we lowered our regulation  
24 capacity requirement, just previously one MW, down to 100  
25 KW, and this is actually a minimum capacity requirement

1 now across all of PJM's markets, energy, capacity, and  
2 ancillary services.

3           This was, I think, an important change to help  
4 new, particularly Demand Response resources, enter the  
5 marketplace sooner, rather than later. It gives us a  
6 much better understanding of how these resources  
7 participate, what their operational characteristics are.  
8 So that approval from FERC was issued last fall. So,  
9 since then, we've had a number of smaller Demand Response  
10 entities entering PJM's regulation market.

11           The last two is a recent FERC approval for Sub-  
12 Metering of Demand Response Regulation, and the last  
13 bullet there is a new Registration category for Demand  
14 Response participations called a Regulation Only. What  
15 that new category does is it allows for more flexible  
16 market participation within the same Demand Response  
17 site, in other words, multiple CSPs, Curtailment Service  
18 Providers, and control Demand Response resources at the  
19 same site, and participate in different marketplaces, not  
20 during the same hour. Next slide, please.

21           So I just want to highlight a couple of these  
22 alternative resources that are now in our marketplace, or  
23 that PJM has done demonstrations with to sort of better  
24 understand their characteristics. The first is an AES  
25 project called Laurel Mountain, which is a wind farm, 98

1 MW wind farm in West Virginia that is co-located with a  
2 32 MW battery. And this is the largest battery storage  
3 system in PJM to date, and it is currently providing fast  
4 response regulation services in our regulation market.  
5 My understanding is that AES is also using the battery to  
6 test different wind firming, if you will, capability.  
7 Next slide.

8 I want to steal Ron's thunder because I see now  
9 that he's on the same panels, but just briefly, we've  
10 worked with Enbala which is a company that takes  
11 advantage of what they call process storage and if you go  
12 to the next slide, please, what Enbala has done in PJM's  
13 marketplace is applied technology -- control technology  
14 -- to existing loads, in this case, water pumps at a  
15 wastewater treatment facility. And when they operate  
16 individually, you know, it looks like chaos, essentially,  
17 but when aggregated in an unique way, if you go to the  
18 next slide, please, what they're able to do with these  
19 water pumps is follow PJM's regulation signal really  
20 quite nicely, and Enbala is currently a PJM market  
21 participant in providing regulation services with Demand  
22 Response products. Next slide, please.

23 This is one that we talk about quite often  
24 because we think there's really a lot of potential for  
25 this energy storage resource here, I'm talking about

1 electric storage water heaters. We have been running a  
2 demonstration with the Steffes Corporation for some time  
3 now, learning and collecting data on how large volume  
4 electric water heaters are able to follow frequency  
5 regulation signal, the fast response regulation signal,  
6 and also optimize their usage of electricity for LMP.  
7 And so this water heater, which is in PJM's headquartered  
8 lobby, actually provides hot water to our building and it  
9 also looks at the day ahead LMP schedule and chooses  
10 which hours it's going to heat water. And in those hours  
11 that it's heating water, it's also providing regulation  
12 to the system, so essentially overnight it's providing  
13 frequency regulation and also heating water to provide  
14 obviously a service to our building. Next slide, please.

15 Another very interesting type of distributed  
16 energy storage and Demand Response product is obviously  
17 electric vehicles. There's, of course, lots of talk  
18 about what electric vehicles are going to mean to the  
19 electric system, when deployed en masse, and we are no  
20 different, very interested in how these resources are  
21 going to interact with the electric system. And we have  
22 run a project a couple years ago with the University of  
23 Delaware and an industry consortium called MAGIC, and  
24 what we demonstrated was the aggregation of electric  
25 vehicles to provide frequency regulation and this is

1 really -- this is technically feasible activity, but it  
2 turns out it's very difficult to do from a business rules  
3 perspective, and so PJM, over two years with this  
4 project, got a lot of insight into what business rules,  
5 or barriers were presenting themselves for a distributed  
6 energy storage technologies, in particular, to integrate  
7 into PJM's Demand Response markets. And this project has  
8 been very valuable in educating PJM staff and also our  
9 stakeholders into the various issues that come with  
10 distributed energy storage technologies.

11           So I wanted to keep my comments brief and focus  
12 on the regulation market here, and I apologize for the  
13 voice here, but I'm happy to take any questions,  
14 otherwise, I look forward to the rest of the discussion  
15 on this panel. Thank you.

16           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thank you. This is  
17 Chairman Weisenmiller. I guess I wanted to ask you how  
18 many MW of Demand Response capability does PJM have on  
19 its system at this point.

20           MR. BAKER: Total Demand Response clearing in  
21 our forward capacity market, I believe, we just cleared  
22 our reliability pricing model in May and I believe the  
23 total number of cleared MW was 14,800, approximately, MW.  
24 That is the capacity Demand Response product.

25           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And what sort

1 of time responsiveness do you have in those MWs?

2 MR. BAKER: Those particular MWs that operate  
3 in the capacity --

4 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, exactly. I mean,  
5 if you need to get a response, how fast can you do that?

6 MR. BAKER: It's going to vary on the type of  
7 resource, I believe, that's bid into the marketplace.  
8 The response duration varies between different products  
9 in the capacity market. I may have to defer to one of my  
10 panelists for the response, the speed at which PJM  
11 requires the Demand Response capacity resources to  
12 respond. I'm not exactly sure and I don't want to give  
13 you a wrong answer.

14 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, well, if you  
15 could respond following up -- I'm really focused on  
16 Demand Response as a way to deal with renewable  
17 integration, and so trying within that hour type of  
18 response, as opposed to a lot of our traditional programs  
19 tend to look at Demand Response more with a day ahead  
20 market, so I was just trying to understand how much of  
21 the PJM market was day ahead vs. day of market, or within  
22 that hour market.

23 MR. BAKER: The capacity -- that number of MWs  
24 that I just described there is in the capacity market and  
25 most of that is participating in the emergency response



1 program, so these are resources that are called upon up  
2 to a handful of times throughout the summer to respond to  
3 emergency conditions on the system. So this isn't  
4 typically a product that we see for use for renewable  
5 integration. It's possible that you could use it in the  
6 case of an extreme ramping event, but the amount of wind  
7 generation that would be needed on our system to create  
8 that situation would be much much more than we're  
9 predicting currently.

10 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: And roughly what did it  
11 take to get that much -- that many MWs, either in terms  
12 of the size of the capacity payments, or the program  
13 structure?

14 MR. BAKER: Well, I mean, the first answer is  
15 probably it took a forward capacity market construct to  
16 get that Demand Response, you know, in the marketplace.  
17 In terms of the clearing price, are you talking about  
18 this year's clearing price or just in general trend?

19 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: In general terms would  
20 be good.

21 MR. BAKER: Yeah, the clearing price for  
22 forward capacity has been, you know, it fluctuates each  
23 year, it's typically somewhere around \$100, but it has  
24 had wide swings in some years, it also depends -- it is  
25 location specific, as well. So we have particular areas,

1 we call them load deliverability areas, but the areas  
2 sometimes clear at higher prices because they're  
3 constrained, so it's tough to give you just kind of one  
4 answer there. This year's price was over \$150 in most of  
5 the RTO, was slightly higher than that in some regions,  
6 and it was above \$300 in one particular region in Ohio.

7 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thanks.

8 MR. KEEHN: Can I ask one question? Can you  
9 just tell me what the units are for that? You said  
10 dollars.

11 MR. BAKER: Yes, I'm sorry, that is MW per day.  
12 Dollars per MW day. And the most recent market results  
13 are available on PJM's website, if you go to markets and  
14 then go to reliability pricing model, you'll find results  
15 from the most recent auction there.

16 MR. GRAVELY: Thank you very much, Scott.  
17 Actually, Ron is not here, he might have been able to  
18 respond to your timing if he gets here, he's coming in  
19 today on a plane, so he may --

20 MR. DIZY: I am here, actually. I'm on the  
21 phone.

22 MR. GRAVELY: Oh, okay. So I thought maybe you  
23 might respond to that question he had on response time  
24 for the services you provide.

25 MR. DIZY: Oh, sure. So I, yeah, well, in our

1 case, the regulation signal is a four-second signal. In  
2 general, generators are responding anywhere from a minute  
3 to several minutes. Our typical response is 30 to 60  
4 seconds for full effect, although you start responding  
5 right away. So when you look at those charts and you  
6 sort of see the pace of response, one of the things you  
7 find is that loads certainly are capable, at least in  
8 aggregate, of responding at least as fast as what we're  
9 used to with generators and in some cases quite a bit  
10 faster.

11 MR. GRAVELY: Okay, thank you.

12 MR. DIZY: Did I answer your question?

13 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Sure, that helps.

14 MR. GRAVELY: So we'll go to our next panel  
15 member here, Andy Satchwell from Lawrence Berkeley  
16 National Lab. They've been doing work for both  
17 California and other states and the Federal Government in  
18 this area, so Andy will update us on what they've  
19 learned, and some of the barriers to DR.

20 MR. SATCHWELL: Great. Thank you,  
21 Commissioners, thank you, Mike, for this opportunity to  
22 speak with you. As Mike said, my name is Andy Satchwell,  
23 I'm at Lawrence Berkeley Labs in the Electricity Markets  
24 and Policy Group. My particular research areas include  
25 Demand Response and Smart Grid, Economic and Policy

1 Issues. Particular to our discussion today, I've been  
2 leading the technical assistance work for the Western  
3 Governors Association, Estimation of Demand Response  
4 Resources for WECC's Transmission and Generation  
5 Expansion Planning, as well as working with WECC staff on  
6 the modeling of those resources. And then we're also  
7 currently engaged with a DOE project that is looking at  
8 Demand Response as ancillary services across the nation,  
9 and our portion of this specifically is to look at the  
10 identification of barriers related to procuring Demand  
11 Response's ancillary services, so just simply put, what's  
12 the business case for these types of resources? You  
13 know, just because Demand Response is a cost-effective  
14 resource, it doesn't necessarily mean or imply that  
15 utilities, or Aggregators, or customers, will pursue  
16 those resources.

17           So what I wanted to focus on today was just  
18 giving you all a framework to think about and evaluate  
19 the barriers that are going to be discussed in this panel  
20 and as you guys consider Demand Response resources.

21           So I think it's actually helpful to set this  
22 framework up in a hierarchical way. And focusing on how  
23 to generate and capture value to market participation for  
24 Demand Response, and this framework is essentially a  
25 hierarchical set of questions, so the first question to

1 ask is, who is eligible to provide the Demand Response's  
2 ancillary services? So that goes to produce requirements  
3 and product definitions. And the second question really  
4 asks, who can bring these Demand Response resources? So  
5 are we talking about here the Aggregators, LSEs or  
6 utilities, or the customers, themselves? And the third  
7 question in this hierarchical framework to ask is, are  
8 customers interested? Where is the value proposition?  
9 And also the consideration of other Demand Response  
10 programs they may be enrolled in or considering to  
11 participate in. And I think this framework is useful for  
12 policy makers and regulators to consider both the  
13 upstream and the downstream issues. While a regulator or  
14 policy maker may not have the ability to effect the  
15 Reliability Council Rules, more of an upstream issue, by  
16 looking at this framework, you can consider being  
17 prepared on some of the downstream issues when those  
18 other issues get addressed because, as you're well aware,  
19 this stuff doesn't always happen perfectly, and isn't  
20 always perfectly timed, so that anticipation is what's  
21 sort of present in this framework. Next slide.

22           So the first question, who is eligible, this  
23 really gets to the reliability and market rules that may  
24 define the ancillary service product definitions, or  
25 their requirements.

1           And another way to look at this is to ask what  
2 is eligible. For an example, it's barrier specific. In  
3 the WECC region, in our work, the WECC Reliability Rules,  
4 as currently designed, do not allow Demand Response to  
5 function as spinning reserves or regulation reserves,  
6 only non-spinning. That said, the WECC stakeholder group  
7 just passed a few weeks ago a standard that allows Demand  
8 Response and other loads to provide spinning reserves,  
9 and there's sort of an inherent part in the language that  
10 refers to being frequency responsive.

11           So these are the types of barriers, as well as  
12 the ways that they're being addressed, that have to occur  
13 for there to be opportunities for Demand Response to  
14 provide these ancillary services. Next slide.

15           So the next question is, who can bring the  
16 resources? And I think this question helps to identify  
17 and categorize barriers that result from retail  
18 ratemaking issues, as well as barriers to market entry.  
19 So here, I've identified a couple of those, you know, for  
20 example, ancillary services costs may be simply passed  
21 through to customers and the motivation for the utility  
22 to reduce their ancillary services costs may be non-  
23 existent. And the utility also has to evaluate and  
24 understand that trade-off between generating shareholder  
25 value from capital expansion and the offering of Demand

1 Response programs that went into that capital expansion.

2 Next slide.

3           And the third question looks specifically at  
4 whether customers are interested in participating in  
5 these Demand Response programs. And this question is  
6 meant to identify barriers from a customer value  
7 proposition standpoint. Customers may be limited by  
8 rules that prevent them from signing up for multiple  
9 Demand Response programs, or they govern how those  
10 customers respond when they're signed up for multiple DR  
11 programs.

12           And I think it's important to note that Demand  
13 Response as an ancillary service will provide an  
14 additional revenue stream for customers and Aggregators,  
15 so the success of these programs depends on the maturity  
16 and participation in other Demand Response programs.

17           The thought I want to leave you with, before we  
18 get into the full discussion here, is that overcoming  
19 these barriers requires policymakers and regulators to  
20 consider encouraging the development of fast DR in the  
21 short and the long-term. And in the short-term, ongoing  
22 research and demonstration projects, like what's being  
23 done at LBNL, you know, in particular the areas of Auto  
24 DR that Mike was talking about, shows among other things  
25 that customers have more capability than the utility

1 defined Demand Response Program needs and rules, and that  
2 this additional capability can be tapped for short  
3 periods and short durations of time. So, customer-owned  
4 technologies to control these multiple loads becomes a  
5 significant enabler in their ability to participate.

6 And I think the regulators and policy makers  
7 have to look at removing those boundaries and barriers to  
8 the existing and planned Demand Response programs to  
9 really tap into that additional capability. And  
10 obviously, with that comes the problem of compensation.  
11 Compensation is a significant problem when you're looking  
12 at fast DR. And there needs to be a consistent value  
13 function to encourage and incent customer participation.  
14 So that finishes up what I wanted to lead into, but I  
15 look forward to the discussion.

16 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thanks. I guess my  
17 follow-up question is, have you identified the specific  
18 barriers in WECC's rules that could or would prevent us  
19 from relying upon Demand Response in the dispatch of our  
20 resources?

21 MR. SATCHWELL: The rule specific to that is  
22 the fact that, on the books, as currently exists, is that  
23 requirement that Demand Response can only count for non-  
24 spinning. But there's this change to the rule which I  
25 think ultimately has to be approved by FERC, I'm not sure



1 on the full timeline of that. In our work, assessing the  
2 size of the Demand Response resources in WECC, the  
3 Balancing Authorities in WECC submitted non-firm load  
4 forecasts going out 10 years, but they only recognize  
5 those resources that are defined by the NERC Reliability  
6 Rules, so those are traditional load control programs,  
7 some demand bidding, and critical peak pricing, but only  
8 those programs where there is utility control. So  
9 there's kind of this older framework for defining these  
10 Demand Response programs that doesn't really recognize  
11 them in WECC.

12 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I know. We've  
13 been trying to deal with the summer of issues and  
14 obviously would like Demand Response to play a key role  
15 in the Demand Response, so certainly we're running into  
16 some of those WECC issues at this stage, which certainly  
17 we intend, we, the Governor's Office, and the ISO, to get  
18 it just as fast as we can, and the PUC.

19 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Yes, thank you for that  
20 presentation. Just as clarification of "summer of," the  
21 summer of 2012 and the concerns around San Diego and the  
22 San Onofre outage, not everyone is always familiar with  
23 our short-term concerns here, but the Chair and our  
24 sister agencies have been working diligently on making  
25 sure that the power stays on in that southern part of the

1 state.

2 I'll just say I'm looking forward to Mr.  
3 Keehn's presentation and specifically maybe he can touch  
4 upon, as well, that you highlighted a barrier being the  
5 market rules in terms of allowing DR to be aggregated,  
6 and just would be curious to learn specifically more  
7 about that and whether there are some recommendations  
8 that can come out of this body related to changing those  
9 market rules, or if you have any comment on that, Andy,  
10 if you have more specifics on what you're thinking about.

11 MR. SATCHWELL: No, I didn't have any comments  
12 at this time. I felt that the folks on the panel here  
13 that are really engaged at the California level and  
14 involved in their own system operations might have  
15 specifics, but we can certainly come back to thinking  
16 about ways to address and overcome those barriers.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.  
18 Commissioner Simon.

19 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Thank you, Commissioner  
20 Peterman. Mr. Satchwell, referencing San Onofre and the  
21 summer of 2012, and it sounds like that great movie,  
22 Endless Summer, if anybody ever caught -- I hope it's not  
23 endless, at least. But one of the things that my fellow  
24 Commissioner, Catherine Sandoval and I have been  
25 concerned about is the issue of ethnicity and marketing

1 and outreach, understanding that this will affect  
2 Southern Orange County, as well as Northern and much of  
3 San Diego, and that the populations have changed  
4 dramatically, both by way of retail, and even some  
5 commercial, and small scale industrial businesses. Is  
6 that -- in terms of that outreach, are we looking at, in  
7 your view, if you view this area, are we doing enough in  
8 the language area to education populations, either  
9 through *Flex Your Power*, or other mechanisms on the power  
10 and the incentives that are attached to Demand Response?

11 MR. SATCHWELL: One of the projects I didn't  
12 mention that we're engaged on is a DOE funded effort to  
13 look at a few select utilities that receive stimulus  
14 funding for the Smart Grid Investment Grant, agreed to  
15 undertake consumer behavior studies, so I'm looking at  
16 the intersection of dynamic pricing and technology and  
17 education. And we're sort of at the marketing -- we're  
18 assisting these utilities with their deployment plans,  
19 and I can just say generally that we've seen just in the  
20 marketing and the sign-up to get sufficient number of  
21 customers actually do a study, right? You need a certain  
22 analytical threshold. Education is by and large the key  
23 component. If folks don't feel educated about their  
24 choices for signing up for these programs, they're just  
25 likely not going to sign up, themselves.

1           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mr. Hernandez, seeing  
2 that you're with PG&E, do you want to comment on this  
3 question Commissioner Simon raised just about outreach  
4 and diversity as it relates to DR Programs?

5           MR. HERNANDEZ: Yes. Thanks. I think part of  
6 it is, the fact that I'm still looking at the large CNI  
7 customer segments, we haven't quite seen exactly what  
8 that outreach would look like, at least based on some of  
9 the stuff I've been working on, so I might have to defer  
10 that to another PG&E person outside of this panel.

11          COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

12          MR. GRAVELY: Thank you. So we're going to let  
13 you continue, John, and give us a little update on PG&E  
14 and the other IOUs' program, and your thoughts on using  
15 DR for renewable integration.

16          MR. HERNANDEZ: Thanks, Mike. Again, thank  
17 you, Commissioners, for having PG&E speak on behalf of  
18 what it takes for DR to play a role in the renewable  
19 integration. And first off, I'd just like to start that  
20 PG&E is a big advocate of Auto DR, and OpenADR, we  
21 believe in openness, we believe that there is something  
22 fundamentally there that could actually carry us to the  
23 next paradigm, so to speak, about renewables and such.  
24 And we believe that DR is a good resource. However,  
25 currently, DR isn't meant to -- it's not meant to

1 actually provide that level of service right now. And we  
2 are looking at different mechanisms to actually allow us  
3 to bring it across this new world. However, we do want  
4 to make sure that we strive for cost-effective Demand  
5 Response, and it's just not the program itself, but the  
6 entire end-to-end, from the customer all the way down to  
7 the ISO level.

8           Earlier today, there was a discussion about if  
9 DR is capable of going to the market. There are certain  
10 products that we can use, like proxy demand resource,  
11 however, as we currently undertake integrating those  
12 resources into the market, there's still ongoing  
13 procedures in the CPUC, it's the OIR, on direct  
14 participation, and we still need to figure out exactly  
15 some of the rules associated to that and before we allow  
16 third parties to actually hit the market. But currently  
17 speaking, PG&E is actually bidding in Demand Responses to  
18 markets. It's not substantial, it's less than two  
19 megawatts right now, but we are looking at how we  
20 actually could move forward.

21           My next point is, would renewables integration  
22 -- I believe customers can help, but it will take a lot  
23 of education and, to Commissioner Simon's perspective, it  
24 will take diversity of education, as well. And it's also  
25 the enabling technologies. I think we're only beginning

1 to see some of that technology rise up on the demand  
2 side. And I believe it will take time. But we will  
3 figure out a way to bridge the two together. However,  
4 customers aren't really power plants. It's not meant to  
5 be a power plant. When they provide services to their  
6 end-use customers, it's not providing electricity, it's  
7 providing services. We need to understand exactly their  
8 capabilities from hour to hour that translate into Grid  
9 operations, and it's not just the ISO that we're talking  
10 about, it's also on the distribution side of the house,  
11 making sure that we have enough capacity to make sure  
12 that what we're providing from a DR perspective is not  
13 stressing the wire side of the house.

14 And last but not least, we believe that third-  
15 party projects are good and it goes, again, with  
16 education. Third-parties could reach out to customers  
17 that maybe the utilities may not be able to, and I think  
18 with third parties, it will provide us with better  
19 services and better understanding as to how we can  
20 integrate better into the market. And that's all I have  
21 for now until our discussion. Thank you.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thanks. Could you tell  
23 us what the status is of the direct participation of OIR  
24 at this point?

25 MR. HERNANDEZ: I think at this moment, it's

1   awaiting on the Commission's hands right now. The DR,  
2   '12 to '14 just came out about two months ago and we're  
3   still waiting for the status on the CPUC as to when the  
4   actual working group starts again.

5               CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, when were  
6   comments or briefs filed in that proceeding?

7               MR. HERNANDEZ: I'm not sure. I might have to  
8   get back to you on that.

9               CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, if you can get  
10   back to me on the status, that would be good.

11              COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Mr. Hernandez, from  
12   your comments, my take away is that, although we're  
13   seeing activity and movement in DR, there are certain  
14   barriers that will need to be addressed in order to have  
15   it at the scale needed for renewables integration, and  
16   you touched upon a couple, consumer participation,  
17   education, a better understanding of how to incorporate  
18   third-party vendors, and I was just wondering, assuming  
19   all that, what are PG&E's right now projections around  
20   DR, you know, for 2020? What role do you see it playing  
21   -- for fast response, in particular?

22              MR. HERNANDEZ: Sure. Actually, we're  
23   currently undertaking that particular analysis with  
24   Lawrence Berkeley as part of our '12 to '14 DR cycle.  
25   We've identified exactly what type of loads we should go

1 after, for example, the refrigeration warehouse, more  
2 lighting, so we're still looking at exactly what type of  
3 end uses we need to go after and to project exactly the  
4 enablement and cost-effective technologies that we can  
5 incorporate and implement with that.

6 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Yes, thank you, Mr.  
7 Hernandez. I wanted to see if you could elaborate a  
8 little more on the stresses on the system that you spoke  
9 of in terms of Demand Response. What are examples of the  
10 stresses that you're concerned about?

11 MR. HERNANDEZ: Sure. For example, there could  
12 be potentials where we build up a resource at the circuit  
13 level, where it could provide regulation done, in this  
14 case, consumption-based in their response, which I think  
15 is not farfetched at all. If we don't quite identify  
16 where the line is, and whether or not it's already  
17 stressed out to begin with, the ISO cannot see below the  
18 network bus level, and this is really on the distribution  
19 side of the house, so we're telling customers, for a  
20 resource aggregated to a circuit level, to tell them to  
21 consume, that might actually be counterproductive to the  
22 actual wire side of the house. And so the question is,  
23 what are we supposed to operate under? Which  
24 jurisdictional rights do we have to say, "You know what?  
25 We cannot have you consume during this time because it's



1 actually over-capacity in those lines." But yet the ISO  
2 doesn't necessarily see that, if it's seen as this deemed  
3 economical to dispatch.

4 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Then the DR or OIR, which  
5 is not assigned to me, and my Advisor, Rahmon Momoh is  
6 searching out Chairman Weisenmiller's questions as we  
7 speak, but is the OIR exploring those challenges  
8 involving the distribution side and the ISO's lack of, I  
9 guess, view or transparency in that?

10 MR. HERNANDEZ: No, it's not. This is just  
11 looking at direct participation of consumer rights, just  
12 making sure that we have all the proper rules associated  
13 to having Demand Response being directly bid into the  
14 wholesale market, so it's more of the procedure itself,  
15 rather than the operation, itself on the OIR.

16 COMMISSIONER SIMON: So currently the tariff is  
17 inadequate to address this scenario -- the tariff that  
18 you're operating under?

19 MR. HERNANDEZ: There is no current tariff, or  
20 at least any talks about revising tariff.

21 COMMISSIONER SIMON: On the distribution side.

22 MR. HERNANDEZ: Yes, well, right now, all DR  
23 programs that are currently managed by PG&E is under one  
24 tariff that is really more on the economic side of the  
25 house, the generation side, rather than on the

1 distribution side. So it's aimed directly to reflect in  
2 the operations of the distribution.

3 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Thank you.

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: We're just having a  
5 side bar about your comments, which is a good thing, I  
6 would just ask, if you don't mind, Mr. Hernandez, if  
7 you're planning to submit written comments, or to plan to  
8 submit written comments and just note some of these  
9 stresses. I know you talked about some response to  
10 Commissioner Simon's question, but I'd love to have that  
11 more in writing.

12 MR. HERNADEZ: Sure.

13 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thanks.

14 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I think part of the  
15 question is that, I remember at one point PG&E was trying  
16 to target Demand Response in areas of its transmission or  
17 distribution system, where they were concerned because of  
18 load growth and all that they basically might be able to  
19 just defer capital addition, so those experiments were  
20 probably done, I'm going to say, about 10 years ago, or  
21 maybe longer, so certainly anything on that type of  
22 targeted Demand Response to deal with the infrastructure  
23 needs would be good to get in the record.

24 It's also interesting, obviously, that PJM has  
25 sort of driven this down to the 100 KW size, so, again,

1 anything we can do to drive down the Demand Response  
2 programs to allow broader participation, would also be  
3 very good.

4 MR. HERNANDEZ: I'd just like to add, Chair  
5 Weisenmiller, that we are still investigating targeted  
6 Demand Response, mainly the distribution side, especially  
7 with new technologies like the vehicles that can provide  
8 Demand Response type of services. So we are -- we're  
9 still going with those efforts, making sure that DR as we  
10 know it is more surgical, it's no longer a DR where it's  
11 all or nothing, where it's addressing peak, it's really  
12 more surgical-based on the geographic and locational of  
13 certain stresses of the Grid.

14 MR. GRAVELY: Okay, thank you very much, John.  
15 So the next few speakers we have will be talking from the  
16 customer side, they've been providing DR services. And  
17 Anthony MacDonald, are you on the line? So Anthony is  
18 from Target and Target has been very active in California  
19 and nationally, so just one second. Anthony, are you on?

20 MR. MACDONALD: I'm here. Can you hear me?

21 MR. GRAVELY: We can now, yes. Feel free, you  
22 have the mic for now and go ahead and introduce yourself  
23 and tell us a little bit about what Target has been  
24 involved in.

25 MR. MACDONALD: Sure. I'd like to thank all of

1    you for having me here.  I'll briefly review what Target  
2    is doing around Demand Response around the country.

3               My name is Anthony MacDonald.  I'm the key lead  
4    for Demand management at Target.  I run our Submetering  
5    Peak Load Management and Demand Response Programs for the  
6    company.  So Target has Demand Response at about 800  
7    locations around the country, we participate in about 23  
8    markets, are able to shed about 55 MW of load at any one  
9    time.  We participate in utilizing OpenADR in California,  
10   working in the Hawaii program, Tallahassee, Florida, as  
11   that comes up, and then Duke Energy in Ohio, as well.  We  
12   utilize ADR technology, that Constellation Energy has  
13   worked with us for about four years on, in about 400  
14   locations, and then we utilizes semi-automated Demand  
15   Response and all the rest.  And one of our big challenges  
16   as we maintain all these different programs, each one of  
17   those resides on our building main server and can cause  
18   significant issues if those applications aren't running,  
19   and maintenance pumps as we upgrade, so that's a big  
20   hassle for us, and different programs around the country.

21              We participate in capacity markets, economic  
22    programs in those markets, depending on the area.  We're  
23    also looking at investigating additional inflow programs,  
24    currently we're looking at PJM to see what's available  
25    and what we can do.  We are able to participate in less

1    than 3 minutes currently and are hoping to improve our  
2    technology to do even better.  And that's mainly a  
3    network speed issue on our side, so that's a big  
4    opportunity that we have to define.

5               Some of the biggest things we're really  
6    concerned about is maintaining guest and team member  
7    experience, we are a sales-driven organization, and our  
8    guest experiences where we really pride ourselves on our  
9    differentiation from different retailers in the country,  
10   and we really work to maintain that experience and,  
11   depending on the markets you participate in, the hours  
12   that are available, that has some drawbacks for us.  And  
13   we also need to really maintain buying from our stores,  
14   our store teams, they're really important partners with  
15   us and if they feel that these programs create any  
16   drawbacks to the guest experience, or to their sales in  
17   any way, we get some significant pushback, so we've had  
18   to put some processes in place to really deal with those  
19   comments and make sure we do not have any store  
20   experience problems.  It's also, we have to continue to  
21   maintain upper management buy-in and that can be  
22   difficult, especially as revenue projections have changed  
23   around the country.  This year, we actually rolled more  
24   stores and more programs and revenue maintained the same,  
25   we didn't see a revenue growth, which is frustrating for

1 some people. And so that's one of the biggest things  
2 that we're looking for, is consistency in programs and  
3 payments. I know in a fuller capacity market, that's not  
4 always the case, where at PJM we saw a decrease this  
5 year, but it looks like an increase the next two years,  
6 up next year, and then a little bit down in the  
7 following. And so we have to explain that, and it causes  
8 some headaches.

9           We also are looking for flexibility  
10 participation. As a retailer, we cannot participate 24  
11 hours a day, our main loads are on from 8:00 p.m. to  
12 11:00 p.m., and with using air-conditioning as one of  
13 those opportunities to curtail. We see peaks between  
14 noon and 7:00, so that really limits sometimes our  
15 ability to participate in those markets. And also,  
16 during the winter, the November and December shopping  
17 seasons, we're not able to participate at all in any  
18 markets, due to upper management constraints around the  
19 shopping season.

20           Another issue, running to our technical issues,  
21 we have one type of BMS equipment on-site, they're not  
22 always exactly the same, and so we really run into what  
23 the technology is and how we can utilize existing  
24 technology without adding new technology, which every  
25 layer of new technology on our stores creates more

1 complexity for our store teams, our headquarters teams,  
2 and all our vendor partners that we work with in the  
3 field, and that can cause confusion, and which we try to  
4 eliminate.

5           And also, we try to make it standardized, these  
6 programs are across the country so that's not possible,  
7 so that's a real frustration when you're managing 800  
8 locations across 23 markets in 30 some states, it becomes  
9 pretty difficult to manage some of our programs when  
10 they're so different.

11           And we're looking for this consistency in how  
12 these programs are managed, how they're operated, ability  
13 to use, like I said, our interesting hardware, and really  
14 engage with the different utilities, ISOs and RTOs across  
15 the country, to get feedback early and often from our  
16 partners, to make sure we're involved in some of those  
17 discussions going forward because, as this becomes such a  
18 -- our resources in our companies to propel some of our  
19 energy efficiency efforts, it becomes paramount, and as  
20 things change, it impacts our program and the buy-in we  
21 see from our management. Are there any questions for me?

22           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I wanted to ask a  
23 question. You talked about trying to get consistency  
24 across the country among utility programs. How  
25 consistent are the programs within California, across the

1 utilities?

2 MR. MACDONALD: Yeah, so we do see some  
3 inconsistencies in participation months, not all programs  
4 are available at all times. Payments are different, as  
5 well, in how often they control, so there are differences  
6 around those three items. Enrollment is basically the  
7 same, requirements are pretty similar, and ease of use is  
8 still there, but just differences in how often we could  
9 curtail and how often those programs are available.

10 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: And I was trying to  
11 figure out, in terms of what we could do to increase your  
12 participation, what would it take to get your  
13 participation in California Fast Demand Response  
14 Programs?

15 MR. MACDONALD: So we participate in Demand  
16 Response at every site that we can, so enrollments in  
17 standard programs is not a problem, it's fast demand  
18 response probably around consistent technology, so I know  
19 in SCE, we can only work in -- we have 33 stores  
20 utilizing OpenADR platform, having that consistent across  
21 the state would be really beneficial and probably  
22 consistent payments, because some were less than others.  
23 As I said, we use the money as a resource for other  
24 energy efficiency projects, so having those consistent is  
25 very helpful. But Target, we're very forward looking and



1 so, for the most part, we try to enroll where possible  
2 and we haven't been contacted as much as probably we  
3 could be on utilizing that sort of fast Demand Response  
4 methodology. We're signed up in standard programs for  
5 the most part across the whole state.

6 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thank you.

7 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Hi, this is Timothy Simon  
8 again. Mr. MacDonald, I may have -- please forgive me if  
9 I missed this in your presentation, but does Target  
10 operate through an aggregator? Or are you direct Demand  
11 Response?

12 MR. MACDONALD: So across the different  
13 markets, we work a couple different ways. So we work  
14 with multiple Aggregators where that makes more sense to  
15 limit our exposure on the down side. But also, we have  
16 direct utility relationships across the country, so we  
17 work a combination of both.

18 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Do you note any efficiency  
19 between one and the other from a comparative analysis  
20 standpoint?

21 MR. MACDONALD: Yeah, so working with the  
22 Aggregators is actually very helpful because it allows us  
23 to have them be the experts, where, while we have a team  
24 of four of us who spend time working on the Demand  
25 Response, it's not our only role, and therefore we can't

1 know their program. Programs are constantly evolving and  
2 we utilize our Aggregators to be the experts for us, and  
3 work with the utilities on our behalf to get the best  
4 programs in place, and notify us of changes, and limit  
5 any down side. But working with the direct utility  
6 relationships, those have benefits, we usually are able  
7 to have a little closer relationship with the utility,  
8 and we get more direct feedback and maybe a little more  
9 flexibility in the program. But they both have their  
10 advantages, but we do for the most part like working with  
11 Aggregators because it really does limit our downside,  
12 which is very important for us.

13 COMMISSIONER SIMON: And as both direct and  
14 working with Aggregators, and being in different markets,  
15 in this case, particularly since it was part of our  
16 presentation, the PJM and, say, California, do you see  
17 any distinct characteristics between the capacity market  
18 and a market more like California where there are  
19 bilateral bids in terms of DR?

20 MR. MACDONALD: Not specifically, so the  
21 capacity market has a little more variation price because  
22 you bid that out three years. But that's really it. As  
23 we work with Aggregators in both -- maybe not in -- we do  
24 no direct utility relationships in either -- they're  
25 usually pretty consistent with our aggregator experience

1 across both of them. There are some changes to PJM  
2 around utilizing PLC, the Peak Load Contribution  
3 information for minimum Demand Response levels for KW,  
4 that was a change, but besides that, since we use  
5 Aggregators, there isn't a whole lot of difference -- in  
6 our experience.

7 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Thank you.

8 MR. MACDONALD: In addition, sorry, we do have  
9 the ability to participate in different programs in PJM,  
10 though, so we participate in an economic program, a  
11 capacity market, and reserve program across PJM, where in  
12 California we only participate in the one program, the  
13 bilateral with our vendors.

14 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Thank you for that  
15 clarification.

16 MR. GRAVELY: Commissioner, thank you. Well,  
17 thank you very much, Anthony, we'll probably have some  
18 more questions just a little bit later. I'd like to go  
19 ahead and, Ron, you were introduced earlier by Scott  
20 Baker, so why don't you go ahead and give us a little bit  
21 of information about your involvement with Fast Response  
22 and DR.

23 MR. DIZY: Sure, thank you. I'll go through  
24 the first -- go ahead to the next slide -- the first few  
25 slides pretty quickly because this is obviously a skilled

1 and knowledgeable audience. So we just sort of split  
2 this. To run a power market, you need energy capacity  
3 and flexibility. Next slide. There are ways for load to  
4 participate in all three of those markets. Next slide,  
5 please. So some markets allow loads to participate and  
6 there are some markets that allow loads to participate in  
7 their energy markets. We candidly think that, because  
8 loads in general use electricity to do something  
9 important, this will always be somewhat limited. Next  
10 slide. Most of what loads have done obviously so far,  
11 you guys have noted, has been in capacity markets, and of  
12 course, that's most useful where the markets are actually  
13 capacity constrained, which is kind of isn't true through  
14 large parts of North America now. And in your paid for  
15 availability, although you're seldom in a load actually  
16 curtailed, right, a few times a year. Next slide,  
17 please. So we think that the really big opportunity is,  
18 you know, broadly what I'll call "Flexibility," it's  
19 obviously different than capacity because it's about  
20 capturing flexibility in real time in how it's used. The  
21 other distinction is flexibility is always required in a  
22 power system, and of course, the need is growing more and  
23 more as we introduce more renewables and we retire parts  
24 of the generation fleet that used to supply that  
25 flexibility. At a big picture, we think this is worth as

1 much as three percent of the electricity market. So it's  
2 a big problem that's worth solving. Next slide. And  
3 when we think about this, and I'll try to relate it to  
4 some of the conversation I've heard so far, we kind of  
5 map the opportunities on this chart. So these are things  
6 that we think that loads could do to offer flexibility  
7 into the power system.

8           The chart, the X axis is frequency of the  
9 requests, so if you could do this, how often would it be  
10 called; and then the Y axis is speed, how fast does it  
11 have to be called? One of the things I've noticed today  
12 is there's been a heavy emphasis on can loads respond  
13 fast enough, and I think that, clearly, they will be able  
14 to. I mean, at the end of the day, it's kind of an IT  
15 problem, and a little bit how fast can we get control for  
16 the load. It's pretty solvable. The real challenge is  
17 on the X axis, the frequency. So if you had the feature,  
18 how often would you use it? Because that's where the  
19 real impacts on the load happen.

20           So, you know, on the bottom left, we have what  
21 I'll call traditional Demand Response, curtailment four  
22 or five times a year, I've used the PMJ term, Synch  
23 Reserve, but that's operating reserve. In most markets,  
24 that's maybe a 10-minute product and it will be called,  
25 you know, two, three, four times a month, so 20-30 times

1 a year. But, now you've got a way to integrate  
2 transmission connected to renewables, that's something  
3 you would use probably daily, maybe multiple times a day,  
4 so 100, maybe even thousands of times a year. If you  
5 integrated the distribution connected renewables, like  
6 solar primarily, you would end up using that thousands of  
7 times a year, and if you're doing something like grid  
8 balance, I apologize for the term, that's frequency  
9 regulation, that's every four seconds. And it really is  
10 every four seconds. It works out to 7.8 million times a  
11 year, six orders of magnitude more communication. And  
12 that's where the real challenge comes, when you want to  
13 use loads to participate in these markets, is how often  
14 they're going to need to be called.

15           And so the focus that we've had is how do we  
16 make loads do that. Go ahead to the next slide. And so  
17 our focus has been on essentially saying, if we can  
18 connect to load gen in real time, that's great, and  
19 things like OpenADR help with that, but they're just part  
20 of the solution. What we found is what we've really got  
21 to do is find ways for loads to participate on their  
22 terms, so offer their bits of flexibility into the system  
23 and then, frankly, have something in the middle that  
24 says, you know, I'll understand where flexibility is and  
25 you use bits of flexibility from different participants

1 at different times so that, in aggregate, I supply  
2 something that is reliable, robust, and resilient. And  
3 that's what we've done from PJM, and you sort of saw the  
4 start of some slides that Scott showed. The idea is  
5 that, you know, we have discovered there are very very  
6 few loads that can and will be available whenever the  
7 power system wants them to be, especially if you're doing  
8 something like frequency regulation. But there's lots  
9 and lots and lots of loads that have some amount of  
10 flexibility, as long as they're allowed to say, "Hey, I'm  
11 not available right now." And these examples are water  
12 plants, or wastewater plants, or cold storage facilities,  
13 there's many many examples, and they sort of say, you  
14 know, within these sets of constraints, I have  
15 flexibility. But as soon as you go outside those  
16 constraints, you know, all bets are off. And the reality  
17 is, that has to be able to happen in real time. That has  
18 to be something that, you know, frankly, IT can do in  
19 real time. So our view is kind of, if we can capture  
20 those bits of flexibility in the power system, there can  
21 be nothing cheaper than IT enabling stuff that already  
22 exists, you just have to do it in an intelligent way.  
23 So that's what we do and I don't want to get too far --  
24 what we've been doing, we've been logging PJM since  
25 November 2011, Scott mentioned the rule changes that PJM

1 has recently -- well, through last year and this --  
2 gotten approved at FERC, so they include everything from  
3 allowing smaller loads to participate to allowing  
4 submetering, which allows us to deal with smaller parts  
5 of big loads, you know, you can imagine a 20 MW car  
6 factory with 16 MW of conveyor and robotic load, and 4 MW  
7 of HVAC load -- the HVAC load is pretty controllable for  
8 something like regulation, the rest of it isn't. So you  
9 want to be able to submeter it so that you can provide  
10 flexibility without having to go back to the raw, just to  
11 the utility meter.

12           And then, other ones we're allowing, as Scott  
13 mentioned, regulation service provider only. So, you  
14 know, PJM has a very rich participation in those more  
15 traditional Demand Response programs. Many of those same  
16 customers would like to do regulation, and so what the  
17 PJM rule does is it allows them to participate in both of  
18 those markets with different providers. And all these  
19 things are important. I think if you guys are asking  
20 about rule changes, in many cases, they're not policies  
21 so much as they are needly administrative, you've got to  
22 get your hands dirty and figure out what's really  
23 stopping people from getting to market, and when you do,  
24 hopefully we're showing that you can make some big  
25 differences.



1           ERCOT and New York ISO are both making the rule  
2 changes right now that we think are necessary to see,  
3 substantial load participation in the ancillary services  
4 market, you know, in Ontario, you see at the bottom  
5 right, their market operates differently, they operate on  
6 a bilateral RFP basis, but that's changing in the coming  
7 quarter or so. And then we're starting to see -- we are  
8 working with New Brunswick Power using the exactly the  
9 same platform, but to provide wind integration, so it  
10 kind of shows the breadth of how far you can go if you  
11 can have loads participate in these ways. And I'll stop  
12 and happy to answer any questions.

13           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.  
14 We'll move on to the next speaker, but I'm sure we'll  
15 have some questions for the group at the end.

16           MR. GRAVELY: Thank you, Ron. So the next  
17 speaker is from EnerNOC, Rick Counihan. He's been  
18 involved in this market for quite a while and has both  
19 the California and national perspective. Rick.

20           MR. COUNIHAN: Yes, can you hear me, Mike?

21           MR. GRAVELY: Yeah, we can. You're good.

22           MR. COUNIHAN: Okay, sure. Chairman  
23 Weisenmiller, Commissioner Peterman, Commissioner Simon,  
24 thank you very much for having me on the program. I wish  
25 that I could be there in person with you guys, but I'll

1 have to do the best I can. Let me first introduce  
2 EnerNOC a little bit. EnerNOC is a curtailment service  
3 provider, or an aggregator of Demand Response, and goes  
4 by many names, and we believe we're the largest in the  
5 world. We only work with commercial industrial  
6 customers, we don't do any residential work. We  
7 currently have 8,000 MW of load drop under contract,  
8 that's not total load, that's the amount of load that the  
9 customers that we have contracted with, if they all  
10 dropped load at the same time, it would be 8,000 MW.  
11 That's spread over 12,000 individual site locations  
12 across the U.S., in Canada, Australia, New Zealand and  
13 the UK.

14 Ron did a good job of trying to explaining the  
15 difference in terms of the kinds of Demand Response where  
16 there's this chart with the bubbles, we're obviously very  
17 active in emergency Demand Response, the provisional kind  
18 that is invoked typically for a specific emergency, a  
19 power line falls down, not enough (inaudible). We're  
20 also active in economic Demand Response when prices are  
21 high, and ancillary services, of which there's more than  
22 one -- spinning, non-spinning, load following,  
23 reservation, specifically, we've been active in PJM's  
24 synchronized reserve market, which has a 10-minute time  
25 (inaudible).

1           We're involved in a couple of things, we're  
2 involved with (inaudible) pilot with Bonneville in the  
3 Northwest, using cold storage facilities to follow the  
4 wind up and down, and when you get to these less than  
5 one-second response, we're involved in a program in  
6 Alberta where customers have to have -- you saw with  
7 their site -- under 350 (inaudible) that would drop their  
8 load if within four cycles, which is 460 (inaudible) a  
9 second if the frequency drops below a certain level. So  
10 it's about as fast as you can get, and it's so fast that  
11 it has to be done really literally right at the site,  
12 because there's no communication to send a signal  
13 anywhere.

14           So that's it. I had a couple of thoughts that  
15 I want to leave with you guys, or get to you guys, and  
16 one of them I've seen is that early on -- oh, you know,  
17 what, Chairman Weisenmiller, you were asking about the  
18 PJM thing, most of those resources, those 14,000  
19 resources, have a two-hour dispatch, or a one-hour  
20 dispatch. And then their sync reserve has a 10-minute  
21 dispatch, and then that also talks about their regulation  
22 product. So, the point being, most of that has a longer  
23 dispatch time. But one thing I'd like to leave you, is  
24 if you use the right tool for the right job, that is to  
25 say, you don't necessarily need, you know, a 15-second

1 response for all the changes in the load; in other words,  
2 with all the good work the Energy Commission has done  
3 regarding forecasting wind, forecasting solar output,  
4 some of these changes are literally known, you know,  
5 five, 10, 15, half hour, an hour in advance, and so a 10-  
6 minute product, a spinning reserve product, could be very  
7 useful in this situation. So you don't want to pay for  
8 more than what you really need, the job at hand.

9           The second thing I wanted to leave you with is  
10 that many of the barriers -- some of the Commissioners  
11 were asking about barriers earlier -- are the result of  
12 legacies of rules that have been created when nobody  
13 could imagine anything providing the service, except for  
14 a generator, and so we are left with these legacies like  
15 WECC, you know, it's probably not being around anything  
16 but generation to serve any of the ancillary services,  
17 except non-spin reserve, that's because when they first  
18 came up with the rules, there wasn't anything else to  
19 contemplate. Unfortunately, (inaudible) CAISO, they want  
20 telemetry like they have for the generators, well, you  
21 know, that's not cost-effective for a target store, or an  
22 individual rock pressure in a telemetry (inaudible), so  
23 we need to have communication agreements and rules that  
24 recognize the nature of the demand resource. And you  
25 know, the last thing I would say, at a very high level in

1 California, is one of the challenges that we face is that  
2 there is not a contention in the policy making community  
3 as to whether the CAISO could run the Demand Response  
4 market and allow third-party Aggregators like ourselves  
5 to bid into them, or the utilities being the procurer of  
6 Demand Response, that they could in turn provide the  
7 service to CAISO. And that unclarity [sic] as to the  
8 goals (inaudible) absolutely in California, and so you  
9 have a situation where, on the one hand, the California  
10 Public Utilities Commission apparently does not allow  
11 third-party Aggregators such as EnerNOC and a number of  
12 our competitors to participate directly at the CAISO.  
13 And yet, at the same time, you have the Division of  
14 Ratepayer Advocates suggesting that the utilities should  
15 no longer procure Demand Response because, clearly, the  
16 market is going to the CAISO. So I think that there is  
17 sort of a problem with the roadmap in California.

18           So the last thing I'm going to say is don't  
19 forget the customer. A number of us, Andy touched on  
20 this, the customers need to be incented to do this, and  
21 it has to fit in with what they're doing. And Ron  
22 mentioned it, too, that not all customers -- customers  
23 don't have the same flexibility of a System Operator, but  
24 a group of customers can have a lot of flexibility and we  
25 have to always remember that, at the base of any Direct

1 Response resource, there are customers who are only going  
2 to participate if it's worth your while, you know, in a  
3 way that doesn't harm the underlying business, whatever  
4 it may be. So I will stop there and answer questions and  
5 take my direction from you guys.

6 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much. I  
7 don't have any direct questions. I'll turn it to the  
8 Chair, any questions?

9 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, thanks, Rick.  
10 Thanks for participating. As you know, there's sort of a  
11 broad spectrum of potential Demand Response programs that  
12 provide different value, and I guess for today, in  
13 particularly on your comments, and in trying to focus  
14 more at the renewable integration, so that gets you to  
15 the quick response side. Obviously, part of it is, you  
16 know, if you're looking at renewable integration or, for  
17 that matter, the transmission line disappearing, you're  
18 shooting for a 15-minute window, so you really have to  
19 automate things very much, and part of the challenge  
20 always seems to be that, going from the ISO to the  
21 utility to the customer, and trying to do all things,  
22 too, I don't know how you could get there in that  
23 timescale. So I think all of us are trying to figure  
24 out, and again, there's probably enough different Demand  
25 Response opportunities, we can carve it up in a variety

1 of ways, but at least for this segment of it, the  
2 renewable integration, emerging response stuff, I guess  
3 particularly in your comments now and your written  
4 comments, it's really what can we do that has more of a  
5 15-minute timescale, as opposed to next day, or six or  
6 eight hours from now. So, basically, what would be the  
7 three big things to, again, focused just on that narrow  
8 type of Demand Response?

9 MR. COUNIHAN: Well, Mr. Chairman, a 10-minute  
10 response is very common, there's no -- there's very  
11 little technical barrier today to having a product that  
12 has a 10-minute response. So, things that could be done  
13 are CAISO could actually procure 10-minute Demand  
14 Response Program. Some of the utility programs do have a  
15 10-minute -- most of them don't, but some of them have  
16 10-minute response. We could encourage through the PUC,  
17 the utility programs to go more for 10-minute response.  
18 And the OpenADR work that the Commission has funded, and  
19 that is a very good electronic communication technology  
20 which facilitates 10-minute response, even many 10-minute  
21 responders can do it manually because a lot of the  
22 automation is all in the communications back and forth,  
23 and so if the communication comes from the CAISO and,  
24 say, an XML or an XMPT kind of format, it's machine  
25 readable, and EnerNOC's machine can read it, and end-use

1 customers' machines can read it, and so the Management  
2 Systems can read it. And so I think the technology works  
3 easily for a 10-minute product, it gets more complicated  
4 when you're talking about the 10-second, the 15-second  
5 product, it gets a little more complicated.

6 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you for that, and  
7 I think when we move to Mr. Keehn's comments, he can  
8 comment on that, as well, just in terms of -- I think  
9 you've explained it well -- that that product is  
10 available and it's just there's a difference across  
11 utilities, but welcome the ISO's thoughts.

12 Before we move on to our final speaker, we have  
13 a representative from the Public Utilities Commission  
14 here, Matthew Tilsdale, Advisor to Commissioner Florio,  
15 who is able to comment on the OII -- OIR, I'm not sure  
16 which it is -- at the PUC, related to Demand Response and  
17 just the latest status on that, since it's been a topic  
18 of discussion today. Matthew.

19 MR. TILSDALE: Thank you, I appreciate it.  
20 Good afternoon, everyone. A very quick update. My name  
21 is Matt Tilsdale, Advisor to Commissioner Florio. The  
22 assigned office leading the OIR in question, which is  
23 Rulemaking 701041, is President Peevey, and I just sent a  
24 note to his office and they gave us a little bit of  
25 explanation as to the status of the rulemaking, and Mr.



1 Hernandez brought up earlier, so the situation broadly  
2 defined, because this isn't my area of expertise, is that  
3 some progress was being made on this proceeding last year  
4 to set up the Commission's rules for what would be  
5 allowed in terms of aggregation of utility customer load  
6 and pitting of that load directly into the CAISO market.  
7 And I think that one of the tariffs was taken by the ISO,  
8 maybe Mr. Keehn knows more about this than I do, but to  
9 FERC and was rejected by FERC, or conditionally approved  
10 by FERC later last year. And that threw a bit of a  
11 monkey wrench into the Commission's rulemaking, and so  
12 the progress that was being made as of last fall is being  
13 brought back to the table now, and according to President  
14 Peevey's Office, it will be dealt with through workshops  
15 over the course of this summer with the intention to have  
16 a Commission, PUC resolution on the issue by the end of  
17 the year. So I hope that information provides a little  
18 bit more clarity to the conversation we were having  
19 earlier.

20 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thank you.

21 COMMISSIONER SIMON: Thank you much.

22 MR. TILSDALE: My pleasure.

23 MR. GRAVELY: So this case has been for a while  
24 in the ISO, they have the last work, and Stephen Keehn  
25 will give us some information on the ISO's perspective on

1 Fast DR and Renewable Integration.

2 MR. KEEHN: And I don't have a long  
3 presentation, I just have a very short one. But let's  
4 move on to the first slide. This is just, when we're  
5 looking at Demand Response, and how we can participate in  
6 our markets and how we can use it, it's one of a number  
7 of tools we have. We balance markets and their  
8 participation from generation, and we see where storage  
9 can come in, and then Demand Response. And Demand  
10 Response can actually, you know, there are a number of  
11 different products, it can address a number of different  
12 types of needs. Our view is that, you know, we run the  
13 markets and the markets, if we set the markets up fairly,  
14 we believe that that provides the best incentive and the  
15 best -- accurate prices are going to drive what's needed.

16 With that in mind, you can see where Demand  
17 Response can address a number of different things such as  
18 peak load reduction, you can deal with some of the intra-  
19 hour variability, ramp smoothing, load shifting, those  
20 are kind of normal. We are trying to make changes to our  
21 markets to accommodate both Demand Response products,  
22 storage products, other types of products, in the best  
23 way, but one of the things that goes with that is also, I  
24 think as some of the people before mentioned, if Demand  
25 Response products are going to participate in our market,

1 we need to be able to know that they will respond when we  
2 send instructions and to be able to measure what that  
3 response is so that we can control the grid. So the  
4 telemetry, the visibility and control aspects are very  
5 important and we're working on how we can do that,  
6 especially when a lot of the resources are maybe  
7 aggregated out, so there's not one specific resource,  
8 there's a number of different resources that we need to  
9 understand what's happening with. And when a lot of  
10 these resources are actually not directly visible to us,  
11 but are down on the distribution system, so there's a  
12 number of issues that that brings out, as the gentleman  
13 from PG&E pointed out, one is just visibility, the other  
14 is that there may be different needs for the distribution  
15 system vs. the transmission system. And those have to be  
16 coordinated.

17           So here are some of the things that we're doing  
18 to try to remove barriers to Demand Response and allow  
19 Demand Response to participate in some of our various  
20 markets. We have a Proxy Demand Resource Product (PDR),  
21 which would allow it to bid in and be treated as a  
22 resource; we've made modifications to our Ancillary  
23 Service markets that are removing some of the  
24 restrictions as to the type of resource, and obviously  
25 this is -- we can do this sometimes, sometimes it

1 requires changes in WECC rules, or NERC rules, or some of  
2 that. We've also reduced the size of resources that can  
3 provide various services, I don't think we've gone quite  
4 as far as PJM, but we have reduced that a good bit. And  
5 we've reduced the continuous energy requirement, so for  
6 example, it used to be that if you were providing Reg up  
7 services, for example, you had to be able to do it for, I  
8 believe, two hours if you were in the day ahead market.  
9 Now it's been reduced to one hour. We also have in the  
10 real time market now that can be just 30 minutes, so  
11 that's allowing for more resources to participate in more  
12 of these different types of batteries and for Demand  
13 Response to participate. We also have something that  
14 we're working on right now, trying to develop, called the  
15 Non Generator Resource Model, it's actually being tested,  
16 we've got approval for it, we're just trying to get it to  
17 work, and these are allowing things like Limited Energy  
18 Storage Response and Dispatchable Demand Response to  
19 participate in markets by the way that we control them,  
20 they can -- so, for example, this is like a battery, for  
21 example, we would look at and maintain the charge on that  
22 battery, and this program would allow that resource to  
23 actually provide, say, Regulation service even though it  
24 may only have a small amount where it can move, we'll  
25 work at keeping it at its neutral point, and if we use

1 energy out of it to provide regulation up, but in the  
2 next period we'll assume that it will be actually taking  
3 energy in, so we'll schedule that and, then, it allows it  
4 to provide this service over a much longer period of  
5 time, and more than maybe you would expect it to be able  
6 to do if it could just ramp one way or the other. So  
7 we're working on that.

8           We also have the Reliability Demand Response  
9 Product (RDRP), which is an extension on Proxy Demand  
10 Response, it integrates utility emergency demand response  
11 products. This is -- I think this may be one of the ones  
12 that was mentioned by the PUC -- we got a FERC ruling,  
13 but then, in kind of an overall FERC investigation, they  
14 indicated that Demand Response products should be paid  
15 the same market price as every other entity. Well, one  
16 of the -- our concept of that, actually the way we set up  
17 the pricing structure included making sure that we  
18 avoided double payment to resources, that they weren't  
19 being paid for providing energy, but then also not having  
20 to pay for the energy that they were providing, that  
21 could result in a double-payment to them. And the  
22 mechanism that we had set up with the PUC had specific  
23 mechanisms to avoid that double-payment. Well, it's run  
24 into some issues with this FERC ruling, and we're trying  
25 to work those out right now.

1           You can also see another thing we have up here  
2   is a Regulation Pilot we're trying to do with PG&E that  
3   was mentioned. And then the last thing I just want to  
4   point one thing out that would really help is if we had  
5   real time pricing, that would allow for demand to  
6   actually respond based on those prices, and one of the  
7   points where that may be really useful would be during  
8   periods of over-generation. One of the other things that  
9   we've just done is lowered the floor in our markets from  
10  -\$30.00, it'll go progressively down to, I believe, it's  
11  -\$300.00, so there may be periods of time where, if we  
12  have over-generation, this would typically probably  
13  happen at night when loads are very low and there's a  
14  number of resources that are not dispatchable. So,  
15  potentially wind, and hydro, in addition to the nuclear  
16  plants and other base load. You may see prices that go  
17  significantly negative. If those prices are going  
18  through to retail customers, they can choose at that  
19  point to turn on their pumps, or turn on their chillers,  
20  or something, and I think that's probably one of the ways  
21  that Demand Response could really help.

22           All right, that's all the presentation that I  
23  had at this point. I'm happy to try and answer questions  
24  and there are other ISO staff here who may know more  
25  about Demand Response, or specific programs within Demand

1 Response than I do, so we'll try and answer whatever  
2 questions you have.

3 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Great, thanks. How  
4 much load do you have in the direct participating  
5 agreements at this stage? I was going to say that my  
6 impression was that DWR was a big component a number of  
7 years ago, and it's sort of less and less at this stage.

8 MR. KEEHN: I think -- I do believe that they  
9 are the largest, I'm not -- I don't have the specifics.  
10 Peter, do you know?

11 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Well, if you could just  
12 submit that for the record later, that would be fine.

13 MR. KEEHN: We will try and get that  
14 information.

15 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Regarding the ISO's  
16 work on the 33 Percent RPS, what are the assumptions in  
17 that work around DR?

18 MR. KEEHN: We're doing studies as to what  
19 we're going to need to incorporate that -- those  
20 resources, and part of what -- that work is being done  
21 with the PUC, and the PUC has set certain estimates of  
22 what energy efficiency and Demand Response levels will be  
23 in various scenarios that are being constructed, and then  
24 the ISO also looks at it itself and determines what our  
25 best estimates are of what things may be out in the

1 future, then comes up with its own. But that's the way  
2 it -- my understanding is that a lot of those estimates  
3 are coming from the PUC suggesting things, which it's  
4 probably also being driven by the CEC estimates.

5 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Any  
6 questions, Commissioner Simon? Chair Weisenmiller? We  
7 exhausted your colleague with a lot of questions earlier,  
8 so this is what happens when you're the second  
9 representing your agency. But thank you. So no more  
10 questions from us. In the interest of time, Mike, I  
11 would encourage you to wrap up, but if the panelists have  
12 any final comments they want to offer, and we also  
13 appreciate submission of comments to the written Docket,  
14 as well.

15 MR. GRAVELY: Okay, thank you. Any comments --  
16 again, we talked before, but please feel free to provide  
17 any more detailed specifics. I think the deadline is a  
18 week from now, at least, to the docket, and we would  
19 appreciate any comments. Any closing comments from any  
20 of the panel members? Okay, thank you all very much.  
21 We'll swap panels here and the storage panel will take  
22 over.

23 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Oh, and I want to say,  
24 I think we were supposed to have a break at this point?  
25 Is that true?



1 MS. KOROSK: Yes, but I am suggesting that we  
2 just -- people to get up and take a break as you need to,  
3 but we'll continue on because of time constraints.

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay. That sounds  
5 fine.

6 (Pause for set-up of Panel 4)

7 MR. KULKARNI: I am with the Electricity  
8 Analysis Office and this panel will build on what was  
9 learned in the last IEPR workshops, and possibly some of  
10 the things presented, so built on that. And this time,  
11 we will also include distribution site energy storage, a  
12 couple reasons, there is the Governor's Plan for 12,000  
13 MW of energy storage on the distribution site,  
14 photovoltaics on the distribution site, and also  
15 renewable and distribution site, and also this morning  
16 you heard from Mr. Kroposki from NREL about some of the  
17 specific issues on distribution site integration, so  
18 hopefully some of those questions will be answered here.  
19 And more importantly, in the last year and a half, two  
20 years, many more distribution sites in the storage have  
21 come on-line, so there is some operational expedience  
22 which is also available, so hopefully the panel members  
23 can talk about that.

24 Our first panel speaker is Mr. Todd Strauss.  
25 He is a Senior Director for Energy Policy, Planning, and

1 Analysis at PG&E. Todd.

2 MR. STRAUSS: Thank you, Pramad. I'm glad to  
3 be here, Presiding Commissioner Peterman, Chair  
4 Weisenmiller, everyone, and it looks like unfortunately  
5 Commissioner Simon is on his way out. I know some of my  
6 remarks may be directed --

7 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: His staff is still  
8 here, so I'm sure he will get the word.

9 MR. STRAUSS: And I appreciate this is a panel  
10 on energy storage, and PG&E has commented numerously in  
11 the past on energy storage and will have an opportunity  
12 to provide written comments after this workshop, so I'd  
13 like to take this opportunity to step back a bit and talk  
14 a bit more broadly, and in particular, following up on  
15 the theme that Chair Weisenmiller mentioned this morning  
16 in terms of the cross compare. That's actually critical  
17 when we think about renewable integration. And so, two  
18 broad elements, 1) a framework for thinking about that  
19 cross compare in terms of our policy, planning,  
20 procurement and operational activities, and second, a  
21 portfolio approach and, in particular, I'd like to talk a  
22 bit about what we might do, the Energy Commission might  
23 do, the Public Utilities Commission might do, what the  
24 State might do, in terms of the portfolio approach.

25 With respect to the framework, the policy in

1 California is technology-based, but planning in  
2 California is resource-based, and procurement is product-  
3 based, operations are asset-based. What do I mean by  
4 that? With respect to policy, we have a variety of  
5 technology silos, set asides, carve-outs, what have you.  
6 In resource planning, we actually think about resources,  
7 combined cycle resource, Demand Response resource, and  
8 think about resource alternatives. Procurement is about  
9 product, and actually one of the key issues for renewable  
10 integration, and our focus here ought to be, on the  
11 products that are needed, both in the ISO spot market  
12 and in forward markets, as mentioned earlier.

13           What we ought to be looking at is a suite of  
14 resource alternatives to meet those product needs. And  
15 in the end, the operational requirements, whether it's a  
16 gas-fired peaker, or a combined cycle, or a Flex-Unit, or  
17 Demand Response, or storage, or wind curtailment, or  
18 technology that hasn't yet been invented, that's what we  
19 ought to be looking for, and the question becomes, how do  
20 we create an environment in which those resources are  
21 able to compete in some sense on the market, and on the  
22 margin in some kind of market framework.

23           With respect to portfolio, the reason, one  
24 primary reason, that we have these carve-outs and set  
25 asides and technology silos, is that our regulatory

1 framework does not acknowledge a portfolio approach.  
2 Each contract, each transaction, each program, must on  
3 its own, standalone, be cost-effective. That's no way to  
4 make an investment. It's on a portfolio approach. And  
5 thinking about the diversification, the low correlations  
6 that reside across portfolio elements, the learning from  
7 pilots and demonstrations, Lorie Bird earlier talked  
8 about geographic diversity, I'm calling about diversity  
9 on a much broader basis, that's actually the portfolio  
10 approach we need. And so if we insist that each and  
11 every investment, each and every transaction, each and  
12 every asset ought to be cost-effective, we will end up  
13 with a portfolio that, in fact, is sub-optimal. How do  
14 we deal with that? As mentioned earlier by Mark and  
15 Mark, that's Mark Rothleder of the ISO and Mark Smith of  
16 Calpine, and also John Kistle, markets, and market  
17 design, the spot markets of the ISO, has had the lead in  
18 designing and running, and forward markets, the resource  
19 adequacy market, the capacity market we do have, the one  
20 year ahead and one month ahead resource adequacy market,  
21 and there is a missing market, and PG&E for years has  
22 called that missing market to be developed, and that's a  
23 multi-year forward market, and that's the market that  
24 Mark Smith was called for, as well, and you acknowledged  
25 that politely when you referred back to -- Commissioner

1 Peterman when you referred to Mark Smith's slide and  
2 said, "Well, hmmm, with respect to existing resources,  
3 what's their going forward cost?" And so the issue still  
4 becomes, in that RA market that exists today, it's just  
5 one year ahead, that multi-year forward market that is  
6 needed, and not for just plain vanilla capacity, in fact,  
7 least for plain vanilla capacity, but for the operating  
8 flexible capacity and, again, to have Demand Response,  
9 storage, gas-fired resources, a variety of kinds of  
10 resources can compete to provide on a forward basis that  
11 operating flexibility. That ought to be our desired  
12 target.

13 Now let me try to comment on a variety of  
14 things that have happened so far today. Before lunch,  
15 there was a question called in regarding hydrogen and,  
16 Commissioner Peterman, you responded in terms of it being  
17 expensive and more costly. I just note that many people  
18 would say the same about storage. And we ought to think  
19 not in terms of cost, but in terms of value, the benefits  
20 relative to the cost, that ought to be our consideration  
21 for all resources in that market context. Mark Rothleder  
22 talked about a piecemeal approach, and moving from that  
23 to optimized on a broader basis, and that is the herald  
24 of the market approach that I'm talking about, it's not  
25 about a command and control central optimization, but

1 allowing a variety of resources to compete on a forward  
2 basis, as well as a spot basis, to provide the kind of  
3 resource flexibility that's needed to integrate  
4 renewables.

5 Chair Weisenmiller, you focused earlier about  
6 15-minute response in your opening comments. How much  
7 15-minute response do we really need in California?  
8 Clearly, that's a Texas problem when, you know, West  
9 Texas, there's a lot of wind and they've experienced  
10 those kinds of problems. The how much question, I leave  
11 to the ISO and we've been working collaboratively with  
12 them to try to answer that. I just note that the daily  
13 ramping problem as pointed out in the slides that Mark  
14 had, Mark Rothleder had earlier, that, as best as we can  
15 tell at this moment, seems a problem at least as large a  
16 magnitude as the 15-minute response issue.

17 Rick Counihan of EnerNoc said don't pay, in  
18 essence, I'm paraphrasing a little bit, don't pay for  
19 more than the quality that's needed, so we shouldn't be  
20 paying for five-minute or 15-minute response if really  
21 intra-day flexibility is what's needed, and so we do need  
22 to have a finer granularity on the kinds of needs and  
23 just recognize that a variety of resources can meet the  
24 variety kinds of needs.

25 An observation now on gas-fired generators and

1 storage. With a gas-fired generator, as the capacity  
2 factor increases, the ability of that resource to provide  
3 operating flexibility for renewables decreases. When  
4 it's fully loaded, and that's the point that Mark  
5 Rothleder earlier was trying to make, there's nothing  
6 left to move around, it becomes in essence a base load  
7 resource and there's nothing left to respond to operating  
8 flexibility.

9 Well, similar issues actually apply for storage  
10 with respect to the set point on that storage device, and  
11 the state of charge. And once thing I haven't seen much  
12 out of production cost models is, what's the mean state  
13 of charge over, say, the course of some year, or time  
14 period on a storage device? And I think we ought to be  
15 thinking about state of charge, mean state of charge, or  
16 maybe it's medium state of charge, some measures of state  
17 or charge along the set point to think about storage  
18 devices.

19 Mark Rothleder also mentioned passing along the  
20 cost signals, in particular, PG&E has called down a  
21 number of forums for cost causation principles, to pass  
22 along to those intermittent generators cost signals, and  
23 we support that. Cost allocation is critical to  
24 renewable integration issues. A question mentioned  
25 earlier by Chairman Weisenmiller about economies of

1 scale. Can larger resources provide renewable  
2 integration? Is it better to aggregate that, rather than  
3 place it on every single intermittent device? Yes, but  
4 the market price signal should be on each of those  
5 intermittent generators and the physical device can be in  
6 one place, but the price signal should be dispersed.

7           And finally, to the contract question you asked  
8 me while I was sitting in the audience earlier, with  
9 respect to Tom Pierson of TAS Energy and the chilled  
10 water to increase capacity, an interesting and innovative  
11 technology, and so to some extent, it seems to me that  
12 effect, maybe he'd like duct firing in some sense, that  
13 is providing this extra peaking capability by chilling  
14 water. Well, valuing that is not a problem, the question  
15 becomes how does one modify existing contracts with  
16 respect to that? And this is one of those issues where  
17 utility-owned generation does not have that issue so  
18 much, it's something we've pointed out, PG&E in 2006 and  
19 2008, why? Because the real option is to modify the  
20 existing asset. It can be done with an existing  
21 contract, but Chairman Weisenmiller, as you know, over  
22 your course of years and decades dealing with qualifying  
23 facilities, modifying those contracts is possible, but  
24 challenging and that's the kind of situation we may face  
25 with respect to some PPAs, some Power Purchase



1 Agreements, in that chilled water technology.

2           So with that, I'd like to conclude by, again,  
3 just highlighting the two points I'd like to make with  
4 respect to our framework of policy, planning, procurement  
5 and operations, we need to move from a technology silo,  
6 carve-out, set aside basis in the policy space to a  
7 market-based competition in the product space, and that's  
8 the kind of environment that this Commission and the  
9 State of California should be encouraging. How to do  
10 that? With techniques, methodologies and approaches that  
11 would encourage a portfolio approach, so each asset,  
12 program, transaction is not valued on its own standalone,  
13 but in that portfolio context. Thank you and I would  
14 welcome your questions.

15           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Todd, thank you for  
16 your comments. You provide a lot of food for thought, I  
17 think we could almost have a philosophical discussion  
18 about regulation and such, and accordingly, but  
19 appreciate your comments. I'll just ask a very focused  
20 question, and I'm going to turn to your slide 3, I think  
21 you may be the only panelist we've ever had who has not  
22 used their slides, so well done. And I know this is --  
23 especially from a utility, you had three and you didn't  
24 even use them, that sets a precedent -- so I know this is  
25 meant to be conceptual only, but looking at this

1 conceptually, so we have energy storage out here on the  
2 far right with a higher cost and you commented on the  
3 value of comparing a suite of resource alternatives,  
4 which is truly important, and so it would be good to hear  
5 more from you about, at PG&E, how are you comparing these  
6 suite of alternatives, and also to the point, you made  
7 the point that we need to think about value and not just  
8 cost, so if you could speak to what additional value we  
9 may be seeing from storage that would compensate for the  
10 higher costs, it would just be good to have your insight.

11 MR. STRAUSS: Sure. And just note that the  
12 vertical axis is not simply cost, but net cost, so we're  
13 trying to take into account, in essence, the market  
14 valuation pieces that we do see, so energy, capacity,  
15 ancillary services, so to that extent. And frankly, with  
16 respect to the quick response kinds of elements, the  
17 regulation, that kind of storage, I mean, one of the key  
18 issues is, what's the forward market for ancillary  
19 services? We don't see one. And so, as I provided in  
20 testimony on at least one application that PG&E had for a  
21 pumped storage project, there's a wide range of  
22 uncertainty associated with ancillary services, and  
23 that's a key driver for utility scale energy storage.  
24 You can do the back of the envelope calculation, but  
25 basically when gas prices are \$5.00 and MMBTU, and a

1 peaker is providing a 10 heat rate, that's at \$50.00, if  
2 it's got a set point in the middle and it's going up and  
3 down, it's \$25.00 MWH, right there, in terms of variable  
4 cost to provide that regulation over that course of the  
5 hour, multiplied by four-thirds right there, is kind of  
6 your breakeven for storage, so if the market energy price  
7 differential is less than that, then basically storage  
8 can make it up in the variable cost. The key question  
9 becomes on the fixed cost, the capital cost, and right  
10 now, you know, that's really the biggest hurdle for  
11 utility-scale storage devices and even more so for  
12 distributed generation, a distributed kind of storage,  
13 and so that's why it seems in the portfolio approach the  
14 way to approach it is small-scale pilots and  
15 demonstrations to kind of ride through that cost curve.  
16 On the renewable picture, this is where we were with  
17 renewables in 2005 and 2006, what solar technologies  
18 would emerge as champion. And no one, I think, had  
19 counted on Chinese subsidies to help us with renewables,  
20 but that may really help provide the diversity of energy  
21 storage we need right now.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah. So a couple  
23 questions. It seems like one of the difficulties  
24 obviously in the production cost modeling side, trying to  
25 get storage right on a forecast, at least I haven't seen

1 the models do a very good job on that, you know, you're  
2 sort of looking off the margin, on the margin. And I  
3 don't know if in terms of the PG&E system or the analysis  
4 you guys have done there if you're comfortable, again, on  
5 those sort of assessments of storage.

6 MR. STRAUSS: Definitely haven't seen any  
7 production costing analysis that hits the right  
8 granularity with storage and really takes account of the  
9 state of charge, the energy limits, if one would.

10 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Right.

11 MR. STRAUSS: And algorithmically, that's a  
12 challenging problem. We actually have a variety of kinds  
13 of storage valuation models that take that into account,  
14 we spend, you know, decades dealing with large-scale  
15 hydro, but we've recently been able to do that for  
16 compressed air, and energy storage, and increasingly for  
17 battery storage. The question becomes how does one  
18 integrate it into a system kind of modeling the  
19 production costs, the kind of models you point to. And I  
20 think that's actually an area where there is an  
21 opportunity for the Energy Commission to take a  
22 leadership role because there clearly is a lack in our  
23 state-of-the-art modeling to handle these kinds of  
24 issues. I agree.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Well, the other

1 question is, obviously one of the differences among the  
2 different storage devices is basically the ramp rates,  
3 and certainly thinking back to one of Roy's presentations  
4 a couple years ago, arguing that, you know, rapid ramp  
5 rates were very important and leading us to more of a  
6 focus on compressed air or pumped storage, as opposed to  
7 batteries. And I don't know how in the modeling anyone  
8 has made much progress in teasing out what the  
9 characteristics we need in terms of ramp rates for  
10 storage.

11 MR. STRAUSS: With respect to the system need,  
12 I would again defer to Mark Rothleder and the ISO. We  
13 have been cooperating with that and that's a challenging  
14 modeling effort. With respect to valuation, I just note  
15 that we've run a number of RFOs for conventional gas-  
16 fired resources and we're beginning to be able to pick  
17 out the differences in value between a 5 MW ramp rate and  
18 a 15 MW ramp rate and a 25 MW ramp rate, beginning to  
19 pick them out, beginning to see the differences between  
20 the valuation of Demand Response that's day ahead  
21 flexible vs. day of flexible, so these elements can be  
22 picked out with increasing effort. And, again, I would  
23 suggest that's an area in terms of modeling and  
24 methodology that the Energy Commission is well primed to  
25 take a leadership role in.

1           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. And in terms of  
2 talking about the procurement process that's more  
3 attribute-driven, I mean, back to the same question I  
4 asked Mark, is are there any good examples around the  
5 country where people have a procurement process that  
6 actually does layering, at least into a plausible fashion  
7 that might get you the right outcome, in terms of  
8 attributes?

9           MR. STRAUSS: I mean, we want to be careful  
10 what you mean by "procurement process," but I'll point to  
11 an example. PG&E has run a number of intermediate term  
12 RFOs, so looking out into that missed market, but looking  
13 forward to one to five years forward, and we've had a  
14 number of products compete, including products that  
15 provide just resource adequacy, providing a variety of  
16 kinds of energy, providing a variety of kinds of tolling,  
17 and we've been able to kind of compare them side-by-side  
18 and head-to-head.

19           If you're talking about procurement in really a  
20 planning context, and I think that's maybe where you're  
21 talking about, I'll call it planning and not procurement,  
22 and that's an important distinction, where we then  
23 basically have production costing type models, and have  
24 stylized generic resources we're putting in, and thinking  
25 about those contexts. We're trying to actually look

1 around across the country and across the world for good  
2 examples of resource planning that takes these elements  
3 into account and we are open to approaches. I just note,  
4 again, at the Public Utilities Commission, it's rather a  
5 rigid framework with respect to resource planning, with  
6 respect to planning assumptions, scenarios, and so forth.  
7 So what I think we need is something that's a bit more  
8 flexible. And I know I've been here before at the Energy  
9 Commission talking about that portfolio approach in  
10 resource planning, as well.

11 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. The last  
12 question I had is, thinking about, you know, the  
13 proverbial capacity market question, is that obviously  
14 that's been something that's bounced in and out, I think  
15 the last time it was sort of looking close, was where  
16 PG&E was on the flip side of that, more on the bilateral,  
17 but, again, the question is how do we deal with some of  
18 our basic issues in the state in terms of the market  
19 structure, without some sort of capacity payment in a  
20 capacity market?

21 MR. STRAUSS: Sure. You may have not been here  
22 at the beginning when I called for a multi or forward  
23 market. That's actually something PG&E has called for,  
24 for a number of years, and we're aligned with many of the  
25 market participants. Now, I just want to make the

1 distinction, we do have a capacity market in California,  
2 it's resource adequacy, it's year ahead, it's local, it's  
3 month ahead, it's not multi-year forward. It's  
4 bilateral, not centralized. But actually, the fact that  
5 it is bilateral and not centralized is secondary to the  
6 fact that it's year ahead and not four or five years  
7 forward, so there's actually that multi-year forward  
8 payment. And to some extent, you look to see Demand  
9 Response; the issue is not that the ISO doesn't have a  
10 forward Demand Response market, the question is what  
11 would the price be paid. And when the utilities are  
12 willing to pay \$85.00 KW year, it doesn't matter if the  
13 market price for RA may be \$20 or \$30 KW year. It's that  
14 forward payment price, as well as the market structure  
15 that's very important for enabling all kinds of  
16 resources.

17 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thanks.

18 MR. KULKARNI: The next speaker panelist is Jim  
19 Eyer. Jim is with Strategen and before that he worked  
20 for Distributed Utility Associates, and he has written  
21 several reports in collaboration with DOE and Sandia  
22 National Lab, on the valuation of storage and cost and  
23 characteristics. Jim Eyer.

24 MR. EYER: Thank you very much, Pramad. On  
25 behalf of the California Energy Storage Alliance, I would



1 like to thank the CEC for the opportunity to participate  
2 in this important workshop. I'm Jim Eyer, as Pramad  
3 said, I'm an advisor and consultant to CESA and for  
4 Janice Lin's Consulting group, Strategen. I'm a bit  
5 scripted today. If any of you have heard Janice speak,  
6 she's a very challenging person to try to duplicate, so  
7 I'm going to make sure I stay on message with my written  
8 comments here.

9 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And, Jim, I'm going to  
10 ask you to focus particularly on -- I know there's a lot  
11 here in your presentation, all storage, generally, but  
12 particularly the question at hand today, which is the  
13 ability for storage to meet some of our renewable  
14 integration challenges.

15 MR. EYER: Okay. Well, yeah, my comments are a  
16 little bit broader as far as storage goes, but we  
17 definitely want folks to know that an important takeaway  
18 from the presentation is that CESA challenges the notion  
19 that storage is not cost-effective. Indeed, we don't  
20 know whether storage is cost-effective primarily because  
21 the benefit streams haven't been fully quantified, as  
22 we've heard and, of course, cost-effectiveness depends on  
23 those benefit streams. So what's exciting about storage  
24 is that a single storage asset can provide numerous  
25 benefits, so even "expensive" (in quotes) storage can be

1 cost-effective.

2 Another key point is about optimization across  
3 the grid, including supply, transmission, and  
4 distribution, and behind the meter. Given all that,  
5 another takeaway is that an inclusive applications-based  
6 approach that we're going to hear about from the CPUC  
7 later is needed to fully evaluate the cost-effectiveness  
8 of storage.

9 So perhaps the key outstanding question is, how  
10 will stakeholders be paid for the services and benefits  
11 delivered? A related question is, how certain will those  
12 cash flows be? And we've heard allusions to this today  
13 already. So what is needed to realize the exciting  
14 potential of storage? Well, we think that we needed to  
15 establish prices that reflect benefits and we need  
16 compensation mechanisms that attract investment and cost-  
17 effective applications, for example, multi-year forward  
18 markets for capacity.

19 So the next slide is just a listing of the  
20 members. CESA members offer quite a diverse suite of  
21 storage technologies and systems for a wide array of  
22 applications. And I think that's an important theme,  
23 there are a lot of different storage technologies that  
24 can do a lot of things.

25 CESA's mission, quickly, is to make energy

1 storage a mainstream energy resource, one that  
2 accelerates the adoption of renewable energy and that  
3 promotes a more efficient, reliable, affordable, and  
4 secure electric power system.

5           And some four key CESA principles that Janice  
6 wanted me to mention are that we do -- we're focused on  
7 further adoption of renewables, very consistent with this  
8 workshop, collaboration and coalition building,  
9 especially with utilities, and she's done a really  
10 wonderful job of that, healthy electricity markets,  
11 again, we've alluded to that, and diversity in terms of  
12 technologies, locations, and ownership models, so there's  
13 that portfolio theme again.

14           I won't dwell on this next slide very much,  
15 but, again, this is just to reiterate the point that  
16 storage can do a lot of things and it can be used  
17 throughout the Grid. With that in mind, CESA's coalition  
18 represents all forms of Grid storage, large-scale, pumped  
19 hydro, mechanical, chemical, and so on. So the key point  
20 is that a diversity of storage types can satisfy  
21 requirements of many applications.

22           And this addresses -- this is our crack at  
23 talking specifically about what storage can do with  
24 respect to renewables, and the next five slides are  
25 mostly operational in nature. So, for both renewables,

1 storage can be used to manage the daily mismatch, we know  
2 that, between renewable generation and output by firming  
3 the output so it's constant and by time shifting energy  
4 so it's more valuable. Storage is also good at  
5 addressing generation variability by providing longer  
6 term ramping and shorter term frequency response services  
7 that are far superior to generation capacity because of  
8 the ramp rates.

9           And interestingly, storage can optimize  
10 operation of the conventional generation fleet which  
11 facilitates renewables integration directly. The folks  
12 at EPRI have done some work on that, that called this  
13 "Dynamic Operating Benefits," so it's helping the grid  
14 operate in a more efficient and optimized fashion.  
15 Storage can also be used for energy balancing, of course.

16           Down on the distribution level, this slide  
17 shows ways that storage can help integrate distributed  
18 renewables, which seem likely to be dominated by PV for  
19 the next few years, at least. So storage can be used to  
20 address that daily mismatch between PV output and demand,  
21 time shifting energy, and firming the PV capacity output.  
22 Storage can also address localized ramping-related  
23 effects, especially voltage fluctuations and energy  
24 production in excess of local demand to avoid the  
25 backflow current through the system, it's designed to go

1 one way.

2 More broadly, storage can address other  
3 localized voltage and reactive power-related challenges,  
4 and even harmonics associated with high PV penetration.  
5 And storage could serve as a hub or a key enabler of  
6 islanded or microgrid solutions and operations. I won't  
7 dwell too much on this next list, these next two slides,  
8 but what I wanted to do is at least give a full  
9 accounting as far as I know of all the benefits.

10 One of the questions asked was, what are the  
11 other things that storage can do beyond the renewables  
12 integration? So I wanted you to at least have this as  
13 one menu of benefits and, interestingly, just to digress  
14 for a minute, this work, the genesis of this, was back in  
15 2003 with Mike Gravely when we were encouraging the  
16 vendors to come up with proposals for value propositions,  
17 as opposed to technologies. It was a partial success,  
18 but I think that's an important theme going forward;  
19 we're not in the technology business, we're in the  
20 solutions and products business.

21 And the columns indicate whether or not  
22 location matters, and these are my slides, so this is my  
23 opinion and it's based on that Sandia work that Pramad  
24 mentioned.

25 The first list was really the more familiar

1 ones, the ancillary services and the electric supply, and  
2 then the end users.

3           Getting down into this next slide, I've got  
4 several -- I've got three line items I cull out for  
5 renewables, but I also want to cull out what I call  
6 incidental benefits because, in the big picture, they're  
7 really important considerations for the storage story.  
8 For example, T&D I<sup>2</sup>R Energy Losses, which affect fuel use  
9 and peak capacity needs, increased utility generation,  
10 transmission and distribution asset utilization, which is  
11 kind of a sleeper issue for us, and I think it's an  
12 important societal benefit, and then reduced fuel use and  
13 air emissions per KWH delivered, if we can optimize the  
14 system better. So these 32 benefits that I've just  
15 culled out are building blocks for value propositions, or  
16 applications, meaning that they can be combined so that  
17 the benefits exceed cost.

18           Now, in the next slide, this is just one  
19 example of an inclusive application-based approach with  
20 looking at the assessment of storage applications that  
21 incorporate these benefit building blocks. The benefits  
22 are on the vertical going on the left side, and then the  
23 applications go across the right, so there are several of  
24 these, including the Electric Power Research Institute,  
25 Southern California Edison, and most recently the really

1 good work that's being done over at the CPUC.

2 And CESA contends that, without such a  
3 framework, the value and importance of storage is likely  
4 to be understated. Now, the next slide --

5 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I just have a quick  
6 question, I'm trying to look closely at this. What would  
7 result in a tertiary benefit? I was trying to see what  
8 -- so I get what the primary benefit is, so what defines  
9 a secondary benefit and what defines a tertiary benefit?

10 MR. EYER: Well, it's somewhat of an arbitrary  
11 distinction, but it's ones that aren't necessarily --  
12 there's no price, that it doesn't look like there would  
13 be a market price for it, I mean, I<sup>2</sup>R losses are real, but  
14 it's sort of absorbed in the rate base and all at -- I  
15 mean, at the end of the year when we reconcile the  
16 revenues and the costs.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay.

18 MR. EYER: So in contrast to the previous five  
19 slides addressing operational facts of storage, this one  
20 provides another perspective on renewable integration  
21 from a project development standpoint. This is really  
22 key, honing in on how to compensate storage owners for  
23 the benefits delivered.

24 Okay, on the next slide, the key message we  
25 want to convey here is that the type of ownership

1 involved can have a cost-effectiveness for a given  
2 application.

3 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I think we're one slide  
4 behind you.

5 MR. EYER: Okay. So an example is behind the  
6 meter storage, which is utility-owned, like the SCPPA  
7 model, vs. end user or third-party owned. In that case,  
8 the same equipment at the same site delivering very  
9 similar benefits may or may not be cost-effective,  
10 depending on regulatory treatment for different ownership  
11 types.

12 So in conclusion, storage is diverse,  
13 technically ready, and is getting better all the time.  
14 Next, we probably need more innovation and we definitely  
15 need more evidence that can only be derived by  
16 demonstrations, especially with respect to storage  
17 solutions -- and I put "solutions" in bold here --  
18 including software dispatch storage for optimized  
19 benefits and then, secondly, electricity market design  
20 with modern rules, ease of access, and long term  
21 contracting that accommodates the range of ownership  
22 models. And fortunately, the CPUC is making some  
23 excellent and timely progress in that regard.

24 And finally, here is CESA's call to action for  
25 the CEC. Clearly, the CEC can play a significant role



1 with respect to enabling utilities, end users, and third  
2 parties to learn by doing. As you consider doing that  
3 by, among other activities, enabling public interest  
4 innovation, 1) that leads to storage system solutions  
5 that are optimized across the grid, and 2) systems which  
6 address challenges related to our increasingly acronistic  
7 electricity market design, and 3) efforts that encourage  
8 and demonstrate cost-effective applications and ownership  
9 models.

10 CESA urges that CEC to provide analytical and  
11 technical support for the PUC's storage rulemaking,  
12 especially with respect to benefit quantification for  
13 cost-effectiveness and valuing the flexibility of  
14 storage. And in general terms, the CEC could incorporate  
15 recognition of storage as value in decisions about  
16 conventional and renewable generation. The CEC could  
17 also encourage inclusion of storage in California's  
18 resource loading like we see for Demand Response, and --  
19 this one got a little garbled, but this is harkening back  
20 to the CADER effort, the California Alliance for  
21 Distributed Energy Resources, it seems as though some  
22 sort of interagency organization like that would be  
23 really helpful, so we can all be on the same wavelength;  
24 even jargon can get us into trouble sometimes. And I  
25 echo the statement about the production cost models, I

1 think there's a lot of work that could be done there to  
2 enable us to get a better handle on the benefits and how  
3 these can help us out. Thank you very much. Oh, I just  
4 wanted to make one more statement, Janice is always open  
5 for questions and discussion, she's really got her hand  
6 on a lot of the knobs in the storage realm, and I would  
7 encourage you to take advantage of her knowledge and  
8 insights.

9 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.  
10 You were able to condense a lot of information in a  
11 reasonably short period of time, so appreciate that, and  
12 I also appreciate the backup slides. You mentioned  
13 market design as an area that needs to be improved and I  
14 don't know if others -- we don't have a representative  
15 from ISO on this panel -- but we talked in the last panel  
16 a lot about market design and some of the barriers for  
17 DR, and, Todd, maybe you have a thought on this, but are  
18 the market design issues the same for storage as they are  
19 for DR, as we identified, or are there some unique ones  
20 that are facing storage? I appreciate that there's  
21 overlap, I'm just trying to get a sense of if we've  
22 identified the set of market barriers, market design  
23 barriers.

24 MR. EYER: I would say yes, but my response is  
25 a little more nuanced. My personal preference is for a

1 technology neutral framework, I really think that's the  
2 way we should go about this. As much as I love storage,  
3 I'm personally not interested in special treatment, we'd  
4 like to get a market design that sends out the right  
5 price signals. Ed Cazelet, formerly with the ISO, for  
6 example, argues for a four-second price signal, if you  
7 keep sending out a four-second price signal that goes out  
8 really fast, this might eliminate some -- a lot of these  
9 market design issues and, if you don't get the right  
10 response, then the price signal might be wrong.

11 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. And I would  
12 say I'm also supportive of a technology neutral approach,  
13 although I think, when we do design approaches that way,  
14 and then there's a technology that feels disadvantaged,  
15 and then they start calling for a technology specific  
16 approach. And so I think it's all good to say technology  
17 neutral, but there can be unintended consequences than  
18 with a more general framework.

19 MR. STRAUSS: If I could just follow-up to your  
20 question. I mean, an example is, you know, a regulation  
21 product and allowing a resource -- an asset that has a  
22 set point of zero to provide regulation, that's an issue  
23 very much more for storage than it is for Demand  
24 Response. To some extent, for Demand Response, we've  
25 been very successful in California with various kinds of

1 load control and, you know, the switch currently off and  
2 connected centrally, but you can imagine a device that's  
3 based upon price signals, and if the -- so it doesn't  
4 have to be manual, or phone calls, you can imagine  
5 devices of the future that would respond to four-second  
6 price signals and if those devices were distributed  
7 within that home area network, then that would enable the  
8 demand side to participate in the same kind of way. It's  
9 an example of a flavor that would be different for Demand  
10 Response from storage.

11 MR. EYER: And just one other comment, a lot of  
12 the potential for storage is down in the distribution  
13 system in lieu of other types of capacity, and in that  
14 case I'd like to see the capacity expansion approach be  
15 more inclusive and allow for resources like storage, you  
16 know, someone is going to have to say, "The storage has  
17 to provide this much power over this duration, that's  
18 what we need in this part of the distribution system."  
19 If the utilities had the flexibility to do that, rather  
20 than just say, "I'm going to build a wire to make up the  
21 difference," I think storage would be put in good stead.

22 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Just one question. Do  
23 you anticipate economies of scale in storage?

24 MR. EYER: I think that some plants do get  
25 economies of scale, but I think, as with the other

1 modular distributed type technologies, we're talking  
2 about economies of production or economies of  
3 manufacturing, and I think that's where we're going to  
4 have the cost reduction. The transaction costs, I'm not  
5 very familiar with doing smaller ones, but I know that  
6 can be pretty burdensome, as well. So I think there's  
7 some transactional economies of scale, but that's being  
8 addressed by Demand Response and the Aggregators, too.

9 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Dr. Helman, you look  
10 like you had a comment on this discussion?

11 DR. HELMAN: Yeah, this is Udi Helman of  
12 BrightSource, but I was also at the ISO before I moved to  
13 BrightSource. And just a cautionary note on the market  
14 design solution, you know, you can create new products or  
15 maybe change the pricing mechanisms for existing  
16 products, but renewables will be displacing a lot of gas  
17 from the power system, there will be a lot of unloaded  
18 gas power plants on the system that have a lot of  
19 certified regulation capacity and can provide a lot of  
20 response. So it's not guaranteed that the price of these  
21 services is going to go up substantially, even if you  
22 define new products -- at least not for the next, you  
23 know, little while as we see how the system reacts.

24 MR. KULKARNI: The next panel speaker is Dr.  
25 Ali Nourai. He is Executive Consultant with AEP and

1 KEMA, but more important than before that he was for 30  
2 years at American River Power and he started there he  
3 worked on the distribution side issues and specifically  
4 to the energy storage as a solution for some of the  
5 issues that we were facing, and contributed actually to  
6 develop the utility Storage which was adopted by EPRI and  
7 some other utilities. Dr. Ali Nourai.

8 DR. NOURAI: Good afternoon. I think based on  
9 what I heard that there's no point for me to talk about  
10 energy storage as a solution for renewables. I would  
11 rather talk about what can we do to make energy storage  
12 viable, and specifically on an economic scale.

13 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And, sir, would you  
14 mind pulling your microphone a bit closer? I just want  
15 to make sure everyone else gets to hear you, as well.

16 DR. NOURAI: We can go onto slide 3 directly.  
17 I installed a lot of energy storage when I was in the  
18 utility. In fact, 11 MWs and five different substations.  
19 At the substation level, energy storage is beautiful, it  
20 does wonders, it was great, but it was not good enough.  
21 It didn't answer a lot of issues. Because of that, we  
22 figured out, in order for energy storage to be even  
23 better, it has to have two main qualifications in order  
24 to be economical and in order to be viable, 1) a  
25 requirement is that it has to be put in the right place

1 and one of the reasons I think that, the closer to the  
2 edge, or the closer to the customer, is as high as the  
3 value is because of the renewable. In AEP, when I was  
4 working during the last 10 years I was there, every year  
5 the renewables was doubling right at the house and we  
6 couldn't -- it didn't matter how much energy source you  
7 put in substation, it didn't help. You had to go to the  
8 customer. So location isn't the most important thing as  
9 far as increasing the value. The second requirement is  
10 it has to be packaged in a way to reduce the costs,  
11 economy of scale, in other words.

12           When we installed energy storage in substation,  
13 about 17, 20 percent was non-repeat cost, every single  
14 project did non-repeat cost, and I looked at the future,  
15 it's going to be like that forever because they don't  
16 lend themselves to standardization, they don't lend  
17 themselves to competition, they don't lend themselves to  
18 commodity pricing. We have to design storage in a way  
19 that it yields itself to be like a major, like a  
20 transformer, where utilities buy not hundreds, not  
21 thousands, but millions of them. That's the only way to  
22 bring the storage down, the cost of the storage down.

23           So if you look at the next slide, this is  
24 Requirement 1, the location in order to have the highest  
25 value, it has to be as close to the customer as possible.

1 This side of the meter, or that side of the meter, there  
2 are a lot of issues about that, but the point is the  
3 meter, that location, is the highest value and I believe  
4 the utility side of the meter, because of some of those  
5 reasons mentioned there, would even give you the higher  
6 value.

7           Now, the next slide talks about a platform.  
8 It's a technology neutral platform. That was basically  
9 my parting shot (ph) when I left the utility, that if you  
10 want to have a future, this is the package, this is the  
11 direction to go. You either go into highly mobile,  
12 trailers or shipping containers, which yields itself to  
13 standardization and mass production, or you go even  
14 further down to distributed at the edge of the grid,  
15 right at the transformer that heats your houses, put it  
16 next to that transformer -- we call it Community Energy  
17 Storage. And before I left AEP, they actually started a  
18 project like that, a two MW worth of these little boxes.  
19 Detroit Edison is doing that and, as I will show you on  
20 another slide, a lot of other utilities in the last few  
21 years have started to jump at it because they recognize a  
22 lot of values, which I don't want to sit down and  
23 enumerate them for you, but they definitely do the best  
24 when it comes to renewable at the residential. They do  
25 the best offering because it solves the problem right



1 where it is, at the edge.

2           If you go to the next slide, it just is a  
3 simple description about what Community Energy Storage  
4 is, it pairs or matches the transformer which services  
5 several houses, and it handles the renewable right there.  
6 Aggregated, it handles renewable at the substation level.  
7 Aggregated further, it addresses renewable and other  
8 benefits at the system level, it can do it all, and  
9 that's why the closer to the grid, to the edge, the  
10 higher is the value because the aggregation allows you to  
11 roll up those benefits all around the system.

12           If you go to the next slide, there are a lot of  
13 benefits that Energy Storage can do and Community Energy  
14 Storage can do, and I don't want to enumerate them  
15 because Jim went into a lot of that, but certainly EV  
16 charging and renewables are the two challenges of  
17 utilities today, can be handled with that.

18           And the next slide is really my pride. Four  
19 years ago, I suggested Community Energy Storage for one  
20 main reason -- competition. To allow competition, the  
21 storage doesn't go anywhere. And in four years, there  
22 are about 12 manufacturers of Community Energy Storage at  
23 about two dozen utilities trying that around the world,  
24 most of them in California, and West Coast, I should say,  
25 but all over U.S. and globally, utilities have accepted

1 the concept of Community Energy Storage -- again, because  
2 of many values to them. The most important value from a  
3 utility point of view, as well as the manufacturer is the  
4 starting cost is low. And substation storage and higher  
5 requires millions of dollars of funds. Community Energy  
6 Storage, you can start under \$100,000; if you like it,  
7 you can add to it gradually. Its flexibility allows a  
8 lot of these utilities to get started easier.

9           The next slide, these are eight of the 10  
10 manufacturers that are already making Community Energy  
11 Storage, within a few years, they started to compete.  
12 Two more, they didn't want me to mention them, but they  
13 will be out by the end of the year. Competition is the  
14 key for bringing the price down and mass production.

15           If you go to the next slide, this is a general  
16 opinion about where we are and where we need to be. The  
17 price -- again, Community Energy Storage is a platform,  
18 it's technology neutral -- regardless of what technology  
19 we put there, we are around \$3,000 KW for a few hours,  
20 one, two, three hours. It needs to be under \$2,000. The  
21 Discharge Duration, today because of the cost and size,  
22 is around one to two hours, but it needs to be closer to  
23 four hours. Efficiency is around 80, but it needs to be  
24 about 90 percent. Visible size needs to be smaller  
25 because it goes into neighborhoods. And the technology,

1 again, today lithium ion, flow about three, other ones  
2 being used, in the future I believe more compact and less  
3 expensive, storage will replace that.

4           So in the conclusion, the two requirements to  
5 make energy storage happen, 1) it has to be allowed to be  
6 put where the value is the highest, the more broadly  
7 distributed and closer to the edge, the higher will be  
8 the value; and the second thing is, it needs to be in a  
9 package that allows competition and allows mass  
10 production in numbers, economy of scale. And, again,  
11 just like a transformer itself, it has to be almost like  
12 a commodity price, otherwise for years we'll sit around  
13 meetings like that and talk about why storage doesn't  
14 happen. And that was basically my conclusion. Thank  
15 you.

16           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: So the basic question,  
17 obviously these numbers, if you do the aggregate, become  
18 pretty large in terms of dollar impact; so the question  
19 is, at this stage to go from your current to goal, do we  
20 need technology breakthroughs and/or do we need economies  
21 of scale, or do we need both?

22           DR. NOURAI: It is all of the above. The  
23 technology impact is really to make it smaller and more  
24 acceptable to do in a community, this is not -- of  
25 course, at a lower cost, a technology comes, that would

1 be great. It's a cost issue. So one of the key things,  
2 and that's my request for all Commissioners, is allow  
3 utilities to look at it as a solution, and ask them where  
4 is that kind of broadly distributed solution because  
5 allowing that to happen is the trigger for thousands to  
6 happen.

7 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: But you have to figure  
8 out -- it's a solution, but the question for the utility  
9 is, what is the value? So I guess the question for Todd  
10 is, I don't think anyone has ever told Todd not to think  
11 of storage, but the question is, have you been able to  
12 identify the value.

13 DR. NOURAI: The value Jim talked about --

14 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I'm asking questions of  
15 Todd.

16 MR. STRAUSS: The answer is yes, the question  
17 is expected value or the huge range of uncertainty  
18 associated with that value, and that's actually the big  
19 issue in thinking about storage on all scales going  
20 forward, is it has far greater uncertainty associated  
21 with that value, or that expected value calculation, than  
22 many other assets available right now. And we just need  
23 to recognize that. And there's room in the portfolio  
24 because, you know, because of that fact.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, no, I mean, if

1 you've gone through all the various characteristics, I  
2 remember at a conference I was at where someone was  
3 talking about all the different factors they took into  
4 account to do a bid for a power plant, and I was sitting  
5 next to a banker and he said, "God, they must have  
6 overpaid." And they did, they ultimately went bankrupt.  
7 So, I mean, the complexity has value where you're taking  
8 into account additional factors, but we also have to be  
9 careful not to be confusing ourselves on what the real  
10 value is. So, anyway, next speaker.

11 MR. STRAUSS: And just to add, you know,  
12 double-counting is a real important consideration when  
13 there's a long list of 32 attributes you want to piece  
14 out, you know, what's the value with which component, and  
15 are there opportunity costs associated with, you know,  
16 attribute no. 11 and 32, because otherwise it's very easy  
17 to double count.

18 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I just had a quick  
19 follow-up question. On your slide about utilities  
20 exploring CES, I was just wondering if you had any  
21 numbers to put around that. And so they're exploring it,  
22 but it's a demonstration project, how many megawatts in  
23 total are we looking at?

24 DR. NOURAI: AEP has two megawatts; DTE has  
25 half a megawatt; other ones are most in the order of two,

1 three boxes, which is exploring, in fact, that's one of  
2 the reasons they do that, because to a explore a  
3 substation battery, you need \$3 million; to explore this,  
4 you need \$100,000, and that's why they're more willing to  
5 go in this direction.

6 MR. KULKARNI: The next panel speaker is  
7 Charlie Vartanian, with A123, with a Battery  
8 Manufacturer. And I think Charlie should be able to  
9 answer some of the questions raised earlier about Laurel  
10 Mountain and intuition with wind and also possibly with  
11 the Huntington Beach energy storage with AES. Before he  
12 went to A123, Charlie worked for many many years as a  
13 Distribution Engineer with Southern California Edison.  
14 So I think he is familiar with both sides of the -- the  
15 distribution side and product availabilities.

16 MR. VARTANIAN: I'd like to thank the  
17 Commissioners and the CEC staff for this opportunity to  
18 participate today. And my focus will be -- I'll call it  
19 a message from the trenches, what is some of the early  
20 experience by our company, and I'd like to qualify that I  
21 believe it's representative of advance energy storage, in  
22 general. Our accomplishments are mirrored somewhat  
23 across the industry with a number of manufacturers, so  
24 this isn't unique to A123.

25 A real brief bit of background. Prior to

1 distribution engineering, I did do about 20 years of  
2 initially generation planning, then market planning, and  
3 transmission planning for an IOU here in California, and  
4 that mapped the transition from 3D Regulation,  
5 Deregulation, and Post-Deregulation, so my comments are  
6 flavored with that background. Next, please.

7           Although I'm going to hit the technology  
8 experience, I do want to highlight one item in terms of  
9 this, you know, technology is not a barrier, in my  
10 opinion, and our experience, I believe, shows that. Cost  
11 is not a barrier when measured against the value  
12 provided, and that's come up because of the -- but the  
13 last one in green modeling, I think, it is critical to  
14 get in place in California because, to implement this at  
15 scale, it won't be done absent the grid impact studies,  
16 the production cost studies, that evaluate ahead of the  
17 full-scale, real time operation, and it's going to take  
18 too many years to accumulate, in my opinion, the field  
19 experience to inform the decision makers. So a key thing  
20 is, in my opinion, plug the models that are available  
21 into the existing planning activities within the  
22 regulatory agencies and their regulated entities.

23           And now down back into the trenches. Next  
24 slide, please. You'll notice California is in green  
25 there, but I want to jump right at the top, there's a

1 California that's not green and that was the two MW --  
2 it's actually two MW container connected at AES  
3 Huntington Beach. That was used successfully as a test  
4 pilot project, but I do also want to point out, it did go  
5 do the test and did certify as an ancillary service  
6 asset, and it was one of a very early experience that  
7 helped inform some of the what I'll call incremental  
8 market rule changes needed to broaden the access to  
9 energy storage as a participating technology.

10           The other California one down there, we've got  
11 four MW connected today by an investor-owned utility that  
12 still has not announced it, but it's connected to a  
13 retail distribution circuit, supporting service, a load  
14 today. And then, later this year, we will start  
15 operation of the Tehachapi demo and, there, I want to  
16 highlight that it's a grid-sized wind integration demo,  
17 and I'll just limit my comments that you don't  
18 necessarily have to fix the problem at the source or the  
19 asset, you can make the grid more resilient. And in my  
20 opinion, that ties into informing the decision makers and  
21 the policy makers on rate basing storage, you know, is  
22 there a role for storage as a T&D asset? Within  
23 California, I think that FERC has already spoken through  
24 the Western Grid Developers conditional approval and back  
25 to modeling, it was conditional based on it passing the



1 ISO approval, and ISO cited, in part, it did not go do  
2 their planning process, therefore they did not approve  
3 it. Once again, the models -- get it plugged into the  
4 planning process.

5           So our specific experience, A123 manufactures  
6 the equipment, the components, the batteries through the  
7 systems, the containers, as well as constructs, and now  
8 we're actually moving into O&M, Operation and Maintenance  
9 of these grid-connected battery systems. So AES Storage  
10 is the Owner-Operator, A123 built the equipment and  
11 supported the construction through the battery component.  
12 This system is performing frequency regulation today and  
13 it's selling into the PJM market. And FERC Order 755  
14 compliance is a great active concrete activity that is  
15 improving the rules to allow access for, and then correct  
16 compensation based on relevant capabilities for storage.  
17 And a comment on that, A123 owns and operates two MWh of  
18 the 90 MWh we've deployed. We don't believe incentives  
19 are a long term business model. Our two key requirements  
20 are asks from the industry, or remove barriers to access,  
21 and then compensate for relevant capabilities. We  
22 believe, at today's cost, that we would see more projects  
23 deployed, and to one year earlier questions, and in  
24 support of Ali's comment, there are gains to be made just  
25 from manufacturing scale that will be reflected in the

1 cost of technologies. Once again, no technology breaks  
2 are needed, just scale and manufacturing *will* bring down  
3 the price.

4           Here is an example of frequency regulation as  
5 performed at the PJM facility, and the key item here is  
6 that we can effectively map the control signal or load  
7 following. So essentially we'll respond every two to  
8 four seconds, SCADA pulse, what is the next Powerpoint  
9 being called for, but for fast, accurate, advanced energy  
10 storage, there is no other asset this accurate performing  
11 this service on the grid.

12           So, in answer to one of the provided questions  
13 ahead of time, can storage complement DR and natural gas  
14 to help integrate? The short answer is yes. And one  
15 example, in Chili, we do have a hybrid thermal storage  
16 system built, again, for AES Storage, where they've  
17 handed over this high frequency component of their  
18 operation to the battery. And what that does is it  
19 allows them to block load the thermal generation that is  
20 used for its more valuable service, and that's selling  
21 energy, providing energy. And I'll share here on record,  
22 their payback -- and they probably mentioned it -- is  
23 well within commercial timelines, it's not the storage  
24 paying for itself, it's the release generation selling  
25 energy, where a prior had, in this case, 12 MW of

1 constrained capacity as an obligation for spinning  
2 reserve. And there's the 12 MW for spinning reserve. So  
3 it released the generation capacity. That is not unique  
4 to Chili, that can apply around the world and  
5 specifically to California. Next slide, please.

6           This slide was not provided by AES Storage, nor  
7 A123, the Grid Operator in Chili did several Press  
8 Releases. In part, included in these Press Releases were  
9 identification that this battery energy storage had the  
10 highest up time and the highest response rate of any  
11 asset on the grid. And if you hit Slide 4 until we see  
12 the red and blue highlight, please? Oh, I guess it  
13 didn't come through with the highlights. Well, that  
14 lower curve is a frequency dip below one Hertz, that  
15 upper curve with almost a rectangular shape is the  
16 battery system responding at about 20 milliseconds. And  
17 you'll see that tight v-notch right there? That is the  
18 discrete specific impact on frequency improvement based  
19 on that sudden injection of power by the battery. And  
20 what that does is, the recovery point from that point  
21 onward for all the other responding assets is improved.  
22 So what would have otherwise taken longer, or, in worse  
23 case, might not have held through and might have decayed  
24 even further, was greatly improved by having a fast  
25 acting resource. So 12 MW initially deployed, an extra

1 20 MW deployed by AES in part through cooperative studies  
2 with the grid operator, where the grid operation once  
3 again did the Press Release announcing these strong  
4 system benefit that they were seeing, and the  
5 receptiveness for AES to offset more of their spinning  
6 reserve with a fast response battery. Next slide, please

7           There we go. There's a system falling and  
8 Recovering, and there's the battery output, and that's  
9 from the grid operator's own data.

10           Energy storage, this isn't with a gas plant or  
11 with DR, but this is directly coupled with the wind  
12 generator, and this is Vestas' research facility in  
13 Denmark. This is a system that's been performing ramp  
14 rate control.

15           Now, the other item that it demonstrated has  
16 been moved once and the ISO to PJM experience that  
17 California asset, backing up a little bit, two MW at AES  
18 Huntington Beach, is now in PJM selling frequency  
19 regulation, so back to your point, Dr. Ali, these  
20 containers can be relocated. So this has been moved now,  
21 once by Vestas in this case, a test system performing  
22 ramp rate control for a wind generator, and we are the  
23 process of constructing a commercial ramp rate control  
24 battery for a 21 MW commercial IPP wind farm in Maui  
25 where it was a condition of interconnection to manage

1 ramp rate to a specified value. Next, please.

2 This has come up before, a key thing is an  
3 ability to do the modeling, the new element of the  
4 battery is the issue of stated charge. Do you know that  
5 your battery is going to still remain in service, or are  
6 you going to end up topping it off and, you know,  
7 encumber the ability to absorb? Or are you going to  
8 completely deplete it? Next slide, please.

9 The California specific, I'll just say this is  
10 relevant to AB 32 and coastal plant shutdown, storage can  
11 provide inertia, it can be controlled to provide inertia,  
12 the concepts were demonstrated at Chino by Southern  
13 California in 1994. If deployed at large-scale, once  
14 again for the right intended outcome, with the right  
15 study supporting, Advanced Energy Storage will help  
16 mitigate or prevent future blackouts in California.

17 And that's it. And I look forward to your  
18 questions. Thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thanks. What's the  
20 longest you've had one of these units operating so far?

21 MR. VARTANIAN: The AES Huntington Beach test  
22 was in continuous service for three years.

23 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, and in terms of  
24 how are they holding up in terms of durability?

25 MR. VARTANIAN: What we're seeing, that they

1 are on track for commercial durations of 20 years, with  
2 capacity or battery incremental additions on time  
3 frequencies of three to five years, so we're seeing  
4 success as a long term asset. The cells have longer  
5 testing and field experience, the cells that we use for  
6 the Huntington Beach unit and being used at PJM have  
7 seven years of field experience as the battery used in a  
8 hybrid bus. And a hybrid bus profile is very similar,  
9 actually, to a frequency regulation signal in terms of  
10 continuous duty of accelerating and braking. So seven  
11 years of operational experience with very -- we're  
12 predicting our declines more on the automotive  
13 application, shorter term experience in the grid, it's  
14 still supporting we can predict, and they're having fades  
15 that allow planning on, once again, 15 to 20 year project  
16 lives, with three to five-year tempo in terms of  
17 maintenance additions.

18 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, what sort of  
19 additions do you have to do to keep that 20-year life, up  
20 to 20-year life?

21 MR. VARTANIAN: Depending on the intensity of  
22 utilization, it's basically partial addition of battery  
23 capacity to keep the energy duration capability up to  
24 minimum amount. For example, for frequency regulation,  
25 we're putting out 15 minutes of energy duration. So,

1 over time, there's a need to periodically add -- it's on  
2 the order of 10 to 20 percent.

3 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, so 10 to 20  
4 percent, is that every five years? Every 10 years?  
5 Every 15 years?

6 MR. VARTANIAN: Well, once again, it depends on  
7 the intensity of utilization, but based on the field data  
8 so far and our projections, three to five year tempo --

9 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay --

10 MR. VARTANIAN: -- on incremental addition.

11 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: So three to five years,  
12 10 percent --

13 MR. VARTANIAN: And we are putting out those  
14 containers, actually partially filled with those  
15 additions planned for the -- let's say -- the non-pilot  
16 commercial duration type project.

17 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, thanks.

18 MR. KULKARNI: Our next speaker is Arthur  
19 O'Donnell, he is with California Public Utilities  
20 Commission staff. Welcome.

21 MR. O'DONNELL: Thank you very much, Pramad.  
22 And thank you, Commissioners, and thanks to the audience  
23 for sticking around, your attention at this late stage in  
24 the day is much appreciated. I won't try your patience,  
25 I will go very briefly through a report on status of

1 energy storage issues at the California Public Utilities  
2 Commission and why it's important, currently.

3           One of the big drivers has been enactment of  
4 legislation, AB 2514, adopted in late 2010, which  
5 directed the Public Utilities Commission to look into  
6 whether utilities ought to be ordered to procure storage.  
7 There are various components of that; non-regulated  
8 entities should also be investigating this. But, in  
9 particular, the PUC was given a deadline by October 1st,  
10 2013, to adopt energy storage procurement target if  
11 determined to be appropriate, and that is a key to our  
12 proceeding and there are two dates by which the utilities  
13 and the load serving entities would procure under this.

14           Also, importantly, we were given a charge to  
15 consider a variety of possible policies to encourage  
16 cost-effective deployment of energy storage systems  
17 including, and especially, I think, a refinement of  
18 existing procurement methods. This is not a one-time  
19 only deal, every three years there should be a proceeding  
20 that builds upon previous proceedings, and I think this  
21 is a recognition by lawmakers and by policy makers that  
22 the technology is maturing and that market needs are  
23 evolving, and we're supposed to be addressing that.

24           The storage timeline is that there has been a  
25 lot of preliminary work, we've completed what is called



1 Phase 1, I will put a kudos out to the California Energy  
2 Commission for its Storage 2020 Vision Report, which was  
3 seminal in helping us understand many of the issues,  
4 along with a lot of other work, this is certainly  
5 something where we're trying to draw on the universe of  
6 understanding in order to set correct policy.

7           Much of last year, 2011, was spent in workshops  
8 in trying to understand certain issues like the barriers  
9 towards storage, like what kind of regulatory issues are  
10 being faced by storage providers, not just at Public  
11 Utilities Commission, but also at the Independent System  
12 Operator and the Federal Energy Regulatory Commission.  
13 This led to a staff proposal issue at the end of 2011  
14 which laid out a course for us to follow in Phase 2. I  
15 have copies of that proposal, which was finalized at the  
16 end of March, early April. For anyone that has not seen  
17 it, it really gives you a flavor of kind of what we've  
18 addressed and where we hope to go. The next slide is way  
19 too busy to go into detail here, but essentially there  
20 are four components of our analysis, one is the  
21 regulatory framework, also to look at cost-effectiveness.  
22 I don't know that we can answer the question of cost-  
23 effectiveness for storage because there are so many  
24 different types of storage, so many different  
25 applications, which leads us to really another key

1 component of our analysis, which is a use-based,  
2 applications-based analysis which echoes what many people  
3 have said already, is that truly the value of storage  
4 comes in how you use it, and the costs associated depends  
5 on where it is and how you use it, and all of those  
6 things needs to be understood before you can make a  
7 statement about whether there is value that exceeds the  
8 costs. And we're going to be trying to address that.  
9 But we have procurement objectives, which I mentioned and  
10 also a roadmap going forward. Next slide, please.

11           The Regulatory framework, aside from this  
12 storage proceeding which was opened in late 2010, there  
13 are many places where storage is now coming into  
14 proceedings as an issue at the PUC. I'll just briefly  
15 mention a few of them.

16           The Resource Adequacy Proceeding, Flexible  
17 capacity is coming as a foremost issue in that  
18 proceeding, and we hope to address how storage can  
19 provide some kind of flexibility and how you value that.

20           Long-Term Power Procurement, similarly you base  
21 your needs going forward on kind of what's going on in  
22 the system, and we're looking at 2017 and beyond as  
23 important framework base for dealing with possible new  
24 resource needs, in Southern California, particularly  
25 because of the retirement of OTC resources, and other

1 things that have reared their heads.

2 Self-Generation Incentive Program. It is  
3 interesting to note that a change in that program last  
4 year allowed storage as a standalone bidding option, as  
5 well as storage in conjunction with renewable energy,  
6 mostly PV, it led to almost 150 applications for the  
7 incentive that's associated with that, and many of those  
8 are batteries with PV, but we're seeing even more  
9 configurations, and that's an interesting development.

10 Demand Response Programs. It was alluded to  
11 that the PUC, of course, has a very healthy Demand  
12 Response program. In the most recent Decision in April,  
13 there was \$32 million of utility budgets for Permanent  
14 Load Shifting. Much of that money will go to thermal  
15 storage, which is used for peak load shifting and we  
16 estimate that that may lead to about 49 or 50 MW of new  
17 storage technologies in operation by 2014, or shortly  
18 thereafter.

19 We have RPS Evaluations, you'll hear a little  
20 bit more about one of the new issues, which is a Power  
21 Purchase Agreement renegotiation between SoCal Edison and  
22 BrightSource, which adds now thermal molten salt storage  
23 to the solar power tower configuration, to make it cost-  
24 effective and dispatchable, that's a new event on the  
25 U.S. horizon and, of course, the technology has been in

1 effect in Europe for several years.

2 Rate Design issues were alluded to. And this  
3 harkens back to there are many different ones, but in  
4 particular Time Of Use Rates (TOU rates) are very  
5 important for customer-side storage because, if you don't  
6 have a good enough differential between daytime and  
7 nighttime, the economics aren't there.

8 Finally, ISO Markets have been alluded to quite  
9 frequently in terms of Frequency Regulation.

10 And the FERC Rulemakings, which are leading to  
11 market changes, Order No. 755. Next slide, please.

12 The Summary of the Staff Proposal, very  
13 briefly, is that we're going to be looking at the  
14 priorities that are shaped by existing policy  
15 articulations and Storage to support renewable energy  
16 integration is a primary one, it was one of the primary  
17 uses that was identified by the State Legislature. There  
18 are, of course, other potential values to the public  
19 system, which is to avoid distribution system upgrades,  
20 to provide demand-side management, behind the meter, and  
21 to provide ancillary services.

22 Now, there's only so much that the PUC can do,  
23 and so we've taken an approach that really tries to focus  
24 on what are the most valuable uses of storage for utility  
25 generation for distribution and for customer-side, we're

1 going to leave the ISO market to the ISO, but recognize,  
2 as has been stated in the past, that storage in terms of  
3 being cost-effective, often needs to aggregate revenue  
4 streams, and so the ability to play in both markets may  
5 be crucial for some storage technologies, going forward.

6 I will highlight two of the six use cases that  
7 we've focused on; one is Community Energy Storage, which  
8 you heard alluded to in Ali Nourai's presentation, to  
9 provide local service reliability and variable energy  
10 resources sited, essentially renewables integration,  
11 those are the primary benefits. What we hope to do is  
12 really lay this out in a case study approach, where we  
13 identify these particular applications with the kinds of  
14 technologies that will most likely be used to solve that  
15 problem, how they are used, what kind of operational  
16 considerations go into effect, what kind of revenue  
17 streams could be relied upon to make these technologies  
18 cost-effective, and approach it with a real world example  
19 that backs up that mirror, that kind of use, whether it's  
20 already in effect in California, is under construction,  
21 or has been used elsewhere.

22 I'll go quickly through the next two slides,  
23 one is the use case for Community Energy Storage, and we  
24 have a couple of examples. One is in SMUD territory, the  
25 Smart Solar in the Anatolia Neighborhood, in which

1 batteries are being used to backup a lot of residential  
2 PV that is congregating in one particular neighborhood  
3 and they are using this to kind of smooth out the PV  
4 generation profile, and also to provide potential backup  
5 reliability. And down in San Diego Gas & Electric  
6 territory, there are also Community Energy Storage  
7 proposals that are coming into fruition now. Next slide,  
8 please.

9           Variable Energy Resource-Sited, you know,  
10 Community Energy Storage is one of those examples, but on  
11 a large generation side, you've already heard today about  
12 the AES Laurel Mountain project, which uses a 32 MW  
13 configuration of batteries to backup a 98 MW wind farm;  
14 that was a perfect example of two or more potential  
15 revenue streams in which it's providing frequency  
16 response to the PJM market, but also firming and ramping  
17 services that may be beneficial for the operations of  
18 that wind.

19           We're going to have more than six, probably  
20 eight, maybe 10 of these use cases that really flesh out  
21 all of these considerations so that we can address  
22 several questions, which is, when is storage valuable?  
23 Under what circumstances? What are the costs and  
24 benefits associated with this so that we can provide  
25 players in the market with the tools to do a cost-

1 effectiveness testing when they come to the Commission to  
2 seek approval for projects.

3           Next Steps. The ALJ assigned to this case is  
4 currently writing a Proposed Decision to close out Phase  
5 1 to formally introduce the Staff Proposal into the  
6 record and to lay out the steps for a Phase 2, which will  
7 include another scoping memo. We expect to have  
8 workshops during this summer and comments from parties on  
9 the various major issues that are going forward. These  
10 workshops will refine the Use Case Analysis and staff  
11 will then identify potentials for specified targets and  
12 develop a roadmap for long-term action, how we deal with  
13 this going forward. With that, I will close out this  
14 presentation. Thank you all so very much for your  
15 attention, and I stand ready to answer any questions.

16           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thank you, Art. It's  
17 certainly good to see you again. I guess the question I  
18 have, certainly thinking back to my MRW days, where I had  
19 clients with thermal storage and the difficulty they had  
20 is a lack of predictability and retail rates on the  
21 differential between off peak and on peak. In fact, some  
22 of the facilities, at least from various stages, were  
23 just sort of parked because the economics wasn't there --

24           MR. O'DONNELL: Right. And --

25           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: -- on an operating cost

1 basis.

2 MR. O'DONNELL: -- rates continue to be an  
3 issue, you know, at least two of the utilities are  
4 looking at reconfiguring their Time Of Use rates, maybe  
5 better, maybe worse, I mean, we're in a situation where  
6 the overall resources are not arguing well because we are  
7 in a capacity overage in many parts of the state, at  
8 least currently. We don't know if that's going to last.  
9 The Time Of Use rates also play into the payment stream  
10 for something like thermal storage and use with solar  
11 power because the differential between the daytime or the  
12 off-peak rate may not be enough to really incentivize  
13 that large molten storage tank, but Udi can talk about  
14 that.

15 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, no, it is a  
16 combination of the differential and the longevity of the  
17 differential, you know, obviously the last thing people  
18 need is to look at the numbers, it pencils out, and build  
19 something and discover that somehow the rate design has  
20 changed in a way that it no longer makes any sense.

21 MR. O'DONNELL: Right. And at least with  
22 regard to thermal energy storage, I know that one of the  
23 major purveyors of thermal storage, ICE Technologies, is  
24 really looking to a different ownership model, they're  
25 looking to utilities to be the owners of these



1 facilities; certainly they have a contract with Southern  
2 California Municipal Utilities to install about 52 or 53  
3 MW of ice storage, that would change their economics  
4 greatly.

5 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Right, no, that  
6 certainly deals with the issue if you're trying to do  
7 project financing and you're trying to convince the banks  
8 as to the stability of the rate design; you know, good  
9 luck.

10 MR. KULKARNI: Thank you, Arthur. We have the  
11 last speaker of the last panel of the last workshop for  
12 this series. But nonetheless, I'm sure you know what Dr.  
13 Udi Helman has got to say, some new and exciting  
14 information. He is the Director of Economics and Pricing  
15 Analysis at BrightSource. So, Dr. Udi Helman.

16 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Udi, we're looking for  
17 you to end on a bright note!

18 DR. HELMAN: Well, thank you. And thank you  
19 very much for the invitation to speak. Just, I could  
20 answer the last question, the TOD rate issue and PPAs,  
21 when you come to a partially dispatchable plant like  
22 this, it does have to be addressed in the contract terms,  
23 otherwise the incentives really aren't right to get the  
24 full value out of the plant. So our Edison contracts  
25 have provisions to allow them for that dispatch

1 capability, regardless of what they want to do with the  
2 energy.

3           So with that, thanks again. BrightSource, as  
4 you know, is one of the leading developers of solar  
5 thermal power plants and we're very excited about the  
6 Ivanpah plant will be coming on-line early next year and  
7 that, as was mentioned earlier, we have these three other  
8 plants, 200 MW plants with two hours of thermal storage,  
9 each. So that's a fairly significant contribution to the  
10 dispatchability needed on the California power system.  
11 But we're not the only company in this sector, the  
12 technology also, as Arthur mentioned, has been deployed  
13 in Spain and the other companies, Abengoa and Solar  
14 Reserve, that have plants under construction with thermal  
15 storage.

16           I think what is new from our point of view is  
17 the emphasis that we've put on dispatchability, that's  
18 the new element that wasn't really there in the  
19 development of the Spanish plants, but we know what the  
20 California power system looks like and we know what the  
21 utilities are looking for, and they're not necessarily  
22 looking at this point for a base loaded solar power  
23 plant, but they're looking for something that's flexible  
24 and can provide as much value as possible.

25           If I go to my first slide, Todd Strauss would

1 have gave about as good an overview of the interaction  
2 between markets planning procurement, etc., as one could  
3 ask for in a short period of time, and we have faced that  
4 same problem in part because we're an RPS power plant,  
5 and we're really selling RPS energy, we're actually not  
6 really (quote) "selling flexibility," unlike other types  
7 of storage, that is just simply an attribute of our power  
8 plants and that wasn't part of the RPS valuation process  
9 until -- it's beginning to be at this point, in part due  
10 to our influence. But RPS energy wasn't originally  
11 valued for its flexibility and I think we are the first  
12 contract -- our contracts with Edison, I think, were the  
13 first ones to move in that direction.

14 But that left us in a bit of a quandary,  
15 alluding to what Todd said, the lack of coordination  
16 between RPS program integration analyses, long term  
17 procurement, and resource adequacy, and that's what my  
18 first slide gets to. I know this session is on  
19 integration, but these plans, the CSP plans with thermal  
20 storage, both reduce the integration needs on the system  
21 and also provide integration services, so they have those  
22 dual features to them, and they also are more flexible as  
23 capacity resources, so they have a need to be valued  
24 across a range of services, and the understanding of what  
25 that value is, is becoming more concrete but is still

1 being worked on.

2           Let me make one other very quick point about  
3 thermal energy storage. And that is that, unlike these  
4 other types of storage that we've been discussing, it's  
5 not charged from the grid, it's charged from the solar  
6 field, so it doesn't present quite some of the analytical  
7 challenges that we face, for example, using production  
8 simulation models, which classically have trouble  
9 operating storage on the same basis as you see in real  
10 markets because they don't generate the same price  
11 differentials, the models typically don't generate those  
12 differentials as much as actual markets. There are all  
13 kinds of issues in modeling grid-based storage, but ours  
14 is not a grid-based storage plant, so it's actually  
15 easier in some ways to analyze; you just have to  
16 understand what your stock of charged energy is and then  
17 run the model to see what you do with it later in the  
18 day.

19           And that gets to my next slide, which is that  
20 what you do with it, because once you know what that  
21 charge is, and let's just focus on a clear day just for  
22 the sake of simplicity, then you have a pretty good sense  
23 of what your production is the next day, a lot of your  
24 forecast air issues are taken care of and even if there  
25 is some differential, if you have thermal storage you can

1 firm your own production the next day. You could use  
2 thermal storage also to smooth out production on cloudy  
3 days, depending on how much sunlight you have to charge a  
4 thermal storage system. Well, then I think something  
5 that is also pretty important, and I was glad to hear  
6 Todd Strauss bring this up, is that a big impact on the  
7 system of the future is these massive ramps that were  
8 discussed earlier by Mark.

9           So the thermal storage, another  
10 misunderstanding about CSP and thermal storage is that  
11 you can use it in the late afternoon or in the midnight,  
12 or you can shift it to the next morning, so you could, if  
13 it was desired by the system, you could use it to affect  
14 the morning ramp of solar, you could slow that ramp rate  
15 down, it's actually a net load ramp rate down, as you'll  
16 see on my next slide. And then you could also use it to  
17 slow the rate of the late afternoon net load ramp up, and  
18 those are two periods of time that will have the most  
19 impact on the power system in the future.

20           And then, another integration value is, if you  
21 understand what you're getting out of these plants  
22 better, then you possibly could offset the need for new  
23 integration resources such as additional peakers, or even  
24 other types of storage. So we do have some simulations  
25 underway to look at that question.

1           To illustrate what I'm talking about, we  
2   created the next slide, actually the next two slides,  
3   which have their best effect if they're flipped back and  
4   forth quickly, so if you go back and forth once or twice,  
5   you can see the net load ramp change in the afternoon on  
6   the green slide. So the first slide is just a snapshot  
7   of a particular day from the PUC CAISO Simulations that  
8   were used for the Integration Study, so we just took  
9   their input data, which is public, and that has a one  
10   hour net load ramp in the late afternoon of almost 6,800  
11   MW, that's 8,000 MW of ramp up by dispatchable resources  
12   in that one hour. To get that ramp up, the ISO would  
13   have to have that much head room on the natural gas-  
14   powered fleet, so obviously you need a lot of gas units  
15   at below their P Max level to be able to hit that ramp in  
16   one hour. So there's going to be a cost impact, an  
17   emissions impact in that hour.

18           And then the next slide, just for illustrative  
19   purposes, it is not intended to be a policy  
20   recommendation or anything to use in any such context, we  
21   just took one of our two-hour production profiles where  
22   the energy is used right in the late afternoon, and  
23   imagined that there were 2,000 MW of plants with that  
24   capability in the system, and that's what causes that  
25   shift in the net load ramp in the late afternoon, which

1 comes down to about 4,500 MW of a net load ramp in that  
2 period. It also causes some other changes in the profile  
3 there, as you can see in the figure, and that's why we  
4 put the not optimized caveat on the top, this isn't  
5 necessarily how you'd operate these plants, it's just one  
6 way that you could do it; you might want to move that  
7 energy further out into the day if it has more value,  
8 like further out, you know, a few more hours out into the  
9 evenings. So it's not an optimized profile, it was just  
10 a simple sort of snapshot to get to illustrate the  
11 concept.

12 But on the next slide, we did take some of the  
13 data out of the CAISO integration work and you see that  
14 the late afternoon is -- in the sort of mid-morning solar  
15 ramp-up period in the late afternoon, that is where a lot  
16 of the additional impacts will be, so that result is in  
17 the data, it's been in the data for a long time, this is  
18 the load following result, but it's the same kind of  
19 profile for the regulation result. So what that means is  
20 that, with an investment in plants that can essentially  
21 take care of that interval, we can then focus the rest of  
22 our investments on other types of storage that need to  
23 meet, let's say, the ongoing additional regulation  
24 requirement, that there is more static over the day.

25 And the next slide just points out that, once

1 the utility owns a plant like this, they can decide what  
2 to do with it, so if it's a day when the net load ramp  
3 isn't that extreme, but it wants to back down some gas  
4 units and use the plants to provide spinning reserves,  
5 for example, it could do that. So it could put solar  
6 plants on minimum generation level and hold them there  
7 for a few hours to provide spinning reserve, which is  
8 kind of an interesting proposition. And, in fact, our  
9 three plants with Edison could provide almost all of  
10 Edison's spinning reserve needs, just those three 200 MW  
11 plants, for the hours that they're available. So that's  
12 another possible use of the plant.

13 In the interest of time, I'll skip the next  
14 slide, which was about the shifting net load peak issue,  
15 and just say that we've made a lot of headway in the past  
16 year, this value of CSP with thermal storage has become  
17 much more front and center in the policy environment, and  
18 we'll get more clarity over the next few months, not only  
19 the deployment of some of these plants, but also the  
20 CAISO Integration Studies have provided a lot of data and  
21 will continue to.

22 NREL has a study underway using production  
23 models that will deliver results shortly. LBL has just  
24 put out a study that values CSP with thermal storage  
25 alongside other technologies. California Energy



1 Commission has a study that is being kicked off soon and  
2 may have a workshop on the topic. And EPRI is doing some  
3 analysis for some of its clients on this topic. So, in  
4 just the past year and a half, there's been this enormous  
5 mushrooming of studies and analysis going on, so I think  
6 we feel a lot more confident in the analytical  
7 foundations of this technology.

8           And then, finally, the PUC is moving ahead with  
9 introducing integration costs, ancillary service value,  
10 into the RPS procurement. So the threads are being tied  
11 together, but as Todd alluded to, there will be a huge  
12 amount of work to be done this coming year. And that  
13 concludes my comments. Thank you.

14           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much. I  
15 think you've probably heard me say a couple times from  
16 the dais, I'm very pleased that the PUC is looking at  
17 integration costs as part of their procurement process, I  
18 think it will be important to look at those all in cost.

19           Just a comment and then a question, and then  
20 I'm sure the Chair might have a question or two. In  
21 terms of the ability for solar thermal and the storage  
22 associated to provide spinning reserves, I guess one  
23 question I would have is, looking at where solar thermal  
24 is currently being concentrated in the state, because of  
25 where the plants are located, whether there would be a

1 concern with the transmission line availability in terms  
2 of providing all of the spinning reserves in that Mojave  
3 region, for example, and so that's just more an  
4 observation, and perhaps there will be more opportunity  
5 to do solar thermal elsewhere. And then a question I had  
6 for you is that, you mentioned on some of your existing  
7 plants you have about two hours of storage, could you  
8 just speak to why two hours? You know, what's the  
9 capability for more, is it just that you need to be  
10 incentivized for it? Is there some sweet spot in terms  
11 of storage size for solar thermal plants?

12 DR. HELMAN: So on the first question, you  
13 know, yes, you'd have to determine that the transmission  
14 capacity is available. And you might find that, in the  
15 evening there's more available because the solar is off  
16 the system, so you know, it might be made available, just  
17 that -- well, I think one of the interesting things about  
18 the solar thermal storage is that it's charged over the  
19 day, and if you look at what the simulation results look  
20 like over the day, the middle of the day isn't that --  
21 doesn't look that complicated. And then you're charging  
22 this additional dispatchable capability that becomes  
23 available right as the big impacts begin, which is solar  
24 comes off the system and wind starts to pick up again.  
25 So it's a nice coincidence in terms of value, and you get

1 a lot of value out of just two hours of it, just for that  
2 reason.

3 The two hours was an election by Southern  
4 California Edison, so it did not come from our analysis,  
5 so, you know, I assume that's on the basis of their  
6 internal analysis.

7 MR. O'DONNELL: If I could add that there is at  
8 least one plant operating in Spain that purports to be a  
9 24-hour resource, I mean, and the technology of most  
10 storage is that it doesn't lose much heat over the course  
11 of a week, so you could essentially hold it that long,  
12 but you wouldn't be getting nearly as much of the  
13 economic value as if you were using it two hours every  
14 day.

15 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. I mean,  
16 just in terms of the cost with the molten storage, I  
17 mean, are there any economies of scale for size, and  
18 larger, is it that the costs will be incremental based on  
19 the capacity?

20 MR. HELMAN: I think it depends, there are  
21 three different technologies out there and I think we  
22 should probably reserve the detailed technology  
23 discussion for that other workshop that I think --

24 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: But we're here already.

25 MR. HELMAN: -- you're planning to have. Well,

1 I can't really speak to those other technologies, so I  
2 would hate to assert anything about them. I think from  
3 our point of view, I don't think I'm going to say  
4 anything either because of the commercial implications of  
5 the contracts that we have out there and the election  
6 made by Southern California Edison. So it's possible  
7 that they could be some value. I think one interesting  
8 thing is that a lot of the analyses that we've done to  
9 date have sort of ended in 2020, and that's -- that's not  
10 entirely true; I think some of the utility simulations  
11 have gone out to 2030 and beyond. So, I think there's a  
12 case to be made possibly that two or three hours of the  
13 solar thermal storage is where you start to see declining  
14 net benefits -- we've done some of those simulations. If  
15 you look historically, at historical load shapes, and you  
16 look at how much wind might be on the system in the  
17 future depressing overnight prices and so forth. So I  
18 think that there is an economic case to be made for two  
19 or three hours of storage, in that range. Whether you  
20 want to think about the system design beyond that, and  
21 for some of the changes that may come after 2020, that's  
22 a different story, and we haven't really done that kind  
23 of analysis in depth.

24 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. Well, my  
25 question was more basic, just in terms of cost and not

1 value, but thank you for commenting on perhaps a  
2 difference of value, as well.

3 DR. HELMAN: There is -- in the current design  
4 of our plants, there is a cost curve that does start to  
5 increase again as you get beyond a certain size on the  
6 thermal storage capacity, so it's not a simple question  
7 of a continuing declining cost curve as you add more  
8 storage. It depends on the design of the plant.

9 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: That's helpful, thank  
10 you.

11 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I guess the other way  
12 to try to get at is, Science Magazine in the last six  
13 months had a special section on storage and got a lot  
14 into the Spanish experience, you know, and the tradeoffs  
15 there. I guess the question I was going to ask, just  
16 trying to connect the two of you, Arthur, in terms of  
17 your storage work, does that connect over to the PUC's  
18 procurement review group types of stuff?

19 MR. O'DONNELL: On an informal basis; many  
20 people were looking to this proceeding to be an omnibus,  
21 be all end all, and we really just are not set up to  
22 that. But I am committed, and it's part of my charge to  
23 break down the silos within the Commission, and to that  
24 end what we're doing is, internally within the Energy  
25 Division, the Analysts that are charged with the various

1 things like the Long Term Procurement case, their RA  
2 case, are getting together and talking about these  
3 issues, and helping each other understand how they play  
4 out. Now, that's at staff level, it's also to go higher  
5 up within the hierarchy and let the Program Managers and  
6 the head of the division, and the ALJs that are dealing  
7 with this, understand how all these things interplay.  
8 And that's ongoing work. But, no, we're not going to be  
9 telling the LTPP case what to do, we are going to try and  
10 inform things like the resource adequacy case about how  
11 to value storage within their construct, to look at LTPP  
12 and identify where there are maybe unstated barriers to  
13 the use of storage, whether it's in the structure of the  
14 utility RFOs that are used to meet those needs, right,  
15 which do not discriminate overtly against storage, but  
16 were configured in an era when gas-fired peakers were the  
17 answer to everything. So, kind of like they might have  
18 built-in barriers.

19 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I mean, certainly  
20 I've heard the hypothesis that, in the valuation of  
21 thermal plants with storage versus, say, PV, or whatever,  
22 that the storage characteristics are not being  
23 appropriately valued. And that's normally coming from  
24 the solar thermal plants that aren't winning the RFOs,  
25 but there may be some truth to that.

1           MR. O'DONNELL: Well, I think overall we're  
2 seeing an evolution in the markets because many of the  
3 benefits that can be associated with storage have not  
4 been monetized in the past, we don't know how to do it  
5 properly. And, as you know, in setting administrative  
6 kinds of costs, you're essentially doing informed  
7 guesswork. We want to try and avoid that, lean towards  
8 markets, understand where markets are going, and use the  
9 benefit of those markets to help inform any kind of  
10 analysis.

11           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: My impression was the  
12 Solar Reserve Project, that its PPA was pending before  
13 the PUC, has that been approved, or not approved?

14           MR. O'DONNELL: I'm sorry, which?

15           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: The Solar Reserve,  
16 that's the one with the molten salts, so I'm assuming its  
17 cost structure would be greater than, say, Udi's, but  
18 presumably also has the ability to shift around  
19 production more.

20           MR. O'DONNELL: I think it's in process, I  
21 don't know, a whole bunch of PPAs were just approved and  
22 I don't know if they were part of that package.

23           CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay. Thanks.

24           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. This has  
25 been a very informative panel. Thank you for your detail

1 and attention. Pramad, I'm going to suggest that we see  
2 if there's any public comment right now, but if the  
3 panelists are able to stay with us until 5:00, if not,  
4 let us know, it would be great to hear if you have any  
5 final comments or recommendations for us that you want to  
6 let us know now, and also I encourage you to submit  
7 comments to the record.

8 MS. KOROSSEC: We do have one speaker who has a  
9 time constraint that I'd like to let go first.

10 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Please.

11 MS. KOROSSEC: Bill Keese.

12 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Welcome.

13 MR. KEESE: Commissioner. Bill Keese on behalf  
14 of Eagle Crest Energy. We're developing a 1,300 MW pump  
15 storage project in Southern California, 30 miles east of  
16 Indio, 10 miles off Palos Verdes, Devers, generally the  
17 reason there haven't been projects for a couple of  
18 decades in California is because of location. Well,  
19 we're in an abandoned mine pit, we're FERC  
20 jurisdictional, we've completed all the steps at FERC, we  
21 expect to get our license in the third quarter of this  
22 year. We're a member of CAREBS, Coalition to Advance  
23 Renewable Energy for Bulk Storage. I speak for Eagle  
24 Crest only.

25 We've heard much today about what some have



1 called balancing of grid operations. We've heard  
2 response time, we've heard ramp rate, we've heard  
3 quantity, I'd like -- we're not your mother's bulk  
4 storage, let me refer you to what we are -- our quantity  
5 is 1,300 MW of supply or demand, we can swing in seven  
6 and a half minutes from 1,300 MW of supply to 1,300 MW of  
7 demand. Our response time is instantaneous. Our ramp  
8 rate is instantaneous. Our ramp rate is 10 to 20 MW per  
9 second. Our duration is 15 plus hours. Our cost, if you  
10 want to compare us to generation, is about \$1,500 per MW.  
11 Our efficiency rate, I'll add, in addition to your  
12 earlier questions, is about 82 percent.

13 Most of the benefits of balancing are not  
14 compensated today as speaker after speaker has  
15 emphasized. Those benefits accrue across the board to  
16 all ratepayers. And what we need is a regulatory  
17 framework that allows monetization of those benefits in a  
18 transparent process that allows natural gas generation,  
19 Demand Response, and all forms of storage to compete, to  
20 do this balancing. Thank you.

21 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thank you.

22 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

23 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I'm assuming you would  
24 need a PPA to be built.

25 MR. KEESE: You know, we don't -- we fall in a

1   niche much like everybody else does, that there is no way  
2   to monetize this. Do we need a PPA for generation? We  
3   need a PPA because we can fly 1,300 MW of black start,  
4   because we can do all the ramping anyone needs, we can do  
5   the voltage, but we can do all of it. So the question  
6   is, what kind of a PPA do we need? Do we fit in the ISO  
7   queue as generation? Well, that's the only queue there  
8   is, but we're not just generation. So we're going to  
9   have to figure out as soon as we get our FERC license and  
10   can talk seriously with different parties, what our  
11   business model is going to be.

12               CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, and I'm just  
13   assuming that you're not going to try to do the merchant  
14   pump storage.

15               MR. KEESE: We are not going to be a merchant  
16   pump storage facility. But if you're sitting there with  
17   1,300 MW of supply that can go into the marketplace, and  
18   you're not generating, you're not getting any  
19   compensation. So we have to figure out what it is, the  
20   values of it, just as everybody else in storage is  
21   talking about the values that they bring, we're going to  
22   have to figure out what they are and then get some kind  
23   of a -- a PPA perhaps. Now, I will tell you that we hope  
24   to get our permit in the third quarter because that will  
25   allow us to come on-line late 2017 or 2018. We're

1 already looking at what everybody has said in these  
2 different proceedings, is the time when we're going to  
3 have a crunch because of once-through cooling, because of  
4 retirements. We need to move fast and hopefully in five  
5 or six years we'll have something for you.

6 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you. I was going  
7 to ask you when you expected to be on-line and I think  
8 your comment about 2017, 2018, harkens back to a previous  
9 workshop we had on storage about some of the lag time and  
10 needing to think seriously if we're looking for stuff in  
11 the next seven years --

12 MR. KEESE: Yeah, we need to do some final  
13 engineering and, when you have a plant this size, you  
14 have a tunnel that is 31 feet in diameter, I guess about  
15 the size of this room, that's going to run two miles  
16 across and 1,100 feet ahead.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you very much.

18 MR. KEESE: Thanks.

19 MR. KUBASSEK: Good afternoon, Commissioners,  
20 staff, and fellow workshop participants. I'm Justin  
21 Kubassek from Southern California Edison and I coordinate  
22 SCE's involvement in the IEPR process, and I appreciate  
23 the opportunity to provide some comments.

24 I just want to start out by expressing our  
25 support for this workshop and especially the Commission's

1 efforts to try and understand the costs associated with  
2 different types of renewable generation, as well as  
3 looking to develop strategies to minimize those costs as  
4 we work to achieve the state's energy goals.

5 I think the questions posed by the Energy  
6 Commission for this workshop were very insightful and  
7 finding answers to them will certainly help us guide the  
8 state's policies and policy direction. What I wanted to  
9 say in public comments was actually kind of touched on  
10 briefly, so I just want to use this as an opportunity to  
11 emphasize a point that Edison finds to be important. A  
12 number of panelists and you, Commissioners, discussed the  
13 need for making sure that we have kind of a market and  
14 potentially a forward looking market that allows many  
15 different solutions and technologies to compete to meet  
16 the integration requirements of the future electricity  
17 grid. I just want to emphasize that designing policies  
18 and markets that assign cost to the entities that cause  
19 them will support efficient development of mitigating  
20 technologies and solutions. As has been mentioned  
21 before, if these costs continue to be socialized across  
22 all electricity customers, there's no value stream there  
23 to be captured. SCE looks forward to submitting  
24 additional written comments. Thank you.

25 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Thank you.

1           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you, Justin, it's  
2 nice to put a face to one of the anonymous, but helpful  
3 authors to your comments. And I will say this, just so  
4 you know, sometimes people ask that, all the comments  
5 that are filed, and particularly our utility comments,  
6 are reviewed and considered, so even if not everything is  
7 included in the final IEPR, your comments were read and  
8 appreciated and considered, so thank you for that.

9           MR. KUBASSEK: I appreciate it.

10          CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: I wanted to also just  
11 follow-up on a question I had asked Todd about either  
12 capacity markets, or -- anyway, what do we need to do to  
13 get to a multi-year RA, or capacity markets, or whatever?

14          MR. KUBASSEK: You know, I will have to defer,  
15 but I'll make sure that we address that in our comments.

16          CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Oh, that would be good.  
17 Thank you.

18          COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: It would be great if  
19 all the investor-owned utilities and utilities that are  
20 listening can answer that question.

21          MS. KOROSSEC: We do have one caller on the  
22 phone, Mr. Mehta again, your line is open.

23          MR. MEHTA: Thank you. I patiently learned a  
24 lot of things today from various presenters. One  
25 interesting concept that I want to propose to all of you

1 is a proposal that has been linked currently in Europe  
2 and Canada, and is an integration of a 2 MW  
3 (indiscernible) in the form of hydrogen and then which  
4 then can be used for many applications, including  
5 (indiscernible) various applications. And I believe -- I  
6 consider it a game changer when it happens because it  
7 really integrates in a really wide scale, many large  
8 energy storage potential, multi hundred megawatt and long  
9 duration for the entire system, so that the community can  
10 benefit from utilizing this resource. And there is a  
11 demonstration plan being financed in Canada and in  
12 Germany to demonstrate this concept. So I am putting  
13 this in front of you and I would be happy to talk to any  
14 interested party in the near future.

15 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Okay, well, thank you.  
16 I believe we heard you the first time, but certainly if  
17 you could submit stuff in writing, that would be great.

18 MS. KOROSK: We have one more -- sorry, one  
19 more just popped in. Steve Davis. Steve, your line is  
20 open. Steve, are you on the line? Okay, I think your  
21 line is open now, try again.

22 MR. DAVIS: Okay, thank you. Yeah, this is  
23 Steve Davis. I'm with KnGrid. We recently participated  
24 in a market simulation for the CAISO on the Regulation  
25 Energy Management Market Mechanism, which is due for

1 release, I believe, some time maybe this year. And one  
2 of the things that we have not yet seen announced by the  
3 ISO, which we think is pretty important, is a change or  
4 relaxation in the Revenue Quality Metering Requirement,  
5 which could create a pretty large barrier for the storage  
6 resources that could participate in that market  
7 mechanism. So that's more of a comment, I guess, as well  
8 as a question for any of the CAISO representatives that  
9 are there today.

10 CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Actually, this is the  
11 only panel today without an ISO participant, so I'm not  
12 sure if we have anyone in the room for the ISO, but  
13 certainly would encourage written comments from you on  
14 this, maybe we'll get a response.

15 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Yeah, and I'll just --  
16 hi, this is -- well, thank you, first of all, for  
17 listening to the workshop today, we appreciate your  
18 engagement. Just in terms of the topic of Revenue  
19 Quality Meters, we've been having to deal with this issue  
20 and we're thinking about this at the Energy Commission in  
21 terms of some of our renewable programs, and ultimately  
22 we want to make sure that we're accurately measuring the  
23 renewable energy that we are supporting and compensating  
24 for, and so I think that's the challenge that we are  
25 facing here, that we know there's an additional cost, but

1 ultimately, if these are resources that will be online  
2 for a number of years, we want to make sure that we're  
3 actually measuring the generation and encouraging  
4 investment in meters that are accurate from the get go  
5 because it becomes more costly and cumbersome to do it so  
6 after the fact. But that's just the perspective I'm  
7 bringing here from looking at our distributed generation  
8 programs and it's a question we can raise again to the  
9 ISO, as well. So, thank you for your comment.

10 MR. DAVIS: Yeah, the question, though, it's  
11 currently approximately \$5,000 for a Revenue Quality  
12 Meter versus a Smart Meter, which from what I understand,  
13 is capable of providing that level of obtainable accuracy  
14 for the cost.

15 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Thank you.

16 MR. DAVIS: Thank you.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Any other comments here  
18 in the room?

19 MR. KULKARNI: I have a quick question, the  
20 last question, I think --

21 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Please.

22 MR. KULKARNI: The question is, you know, those  
23 who are familiar with the WDAT, which is a wholesale  
24 distribution access tariff on the distribution side,  
25 there are long queues for getting interconnected; the



1 question is, can the use of storage on the distribution  
2 side reduce either the cost of interconnection, or the  
3 time that is required for interconnection? Or is this  
4 too kind of general a question because there is so much  
5 diversity in the issues involved? Anybody who is on the  
6 distribution side? Are there examples where the use of  
7 storage has reduced interconnection costs or time?

8 DR. NOURAI: I don't think -- this is Ali  
9 Nourai, KEMA. I don't think it has a direct impact.  
10 It's more of being more acceptable to the utility or not,  
11 but as far as the time and cost of interconnection, I  
12 don't see that directly.

13 MR. KULKARNI: Thank you. And I would like to  
14 thank the panel for very insightful comments and, more  
15 importantly, I look at the time, so that is equally what  
16 I'm applauding for. So thanks again.

17 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Would you like to -- I  
18 think we have an extra minute here -- and give the  
19 panelists the opportunity to give any final comments?

20 MR. KULKARNI: I'm sorry.

21 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I know, normally we're  
22 rushing you, but somehow, miraculously, we've made up  
23 time, so thank you for that. I think this panel is  
24 partly responsible for that, so we'll give them a couple  
25 extra minutes.

1           MR. EYER: I'll just make one comment down in  
2 the weeds. We saw allusion to the Time Of Use, that's an  
3 energy tariff, the demand charge tariffs are also really  
4 important, particularly important for storage.

5           MR. KULKARNI: Udi, do you have any comments?

6           DR. HELMAN: No, thanks. I think it's been a  
7 great panel and the discussions earlier today were also  
8 really, I think, well encompassing of many of the issues.  
9 So --

10           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Well, great. Thank  
11 you. I mean, one of the benefits of these workshops,  
12 hopefully, is that panelists are able to participate more  
13 than their panel because we want to encourage the  
14 dialogue amongst regulators and industry and various  
15 stakeholders, and I think that's one of the best outcomes  
16 of the workshops we have.

17           So, Pramad, thank you very much for your  
18 moderation of this panel.

19           It has been a very full day. It's been a full  
20 series of seven workshops. Indeed, we're very ambitious,  
21 we came up with five high level strategies in the 2011  
22 IEPR, and then have conducted seven workshops to try to  
23 flesh out these strategies.

24           Just so everyone knows, next steps will be  
25 developing a list of detailed recommendations. The idea

1 with this 2012 IEPR is that we want to have something  
2 relatively short, that you can take away bulleted, we've  
3 done a lot of the discussion in writing about the  
4 challenges in the 2011 IEPR, and this one will say, now,  
5 where do we go from here?

6 We're looking for recommendations that are  
7 necessary to reach the 2020 goals, as well as position us  
8 for higher goals going forward. We'll be putting  
9 something out in a draft document and asking for  
10 responses. We'll also be holding an IEPR workshop where  
11 we will review this document, as well as some of the  
12 other products as a part of this year's IEPR.

13 You can find information on all seven workshops  
14 online, the transcripts there are also there, I encourage  
15 you to review. Although this is the last of the  
16 workshops for the Renewable Strategic Plan, I would  
17 encourage you, if you're interested in all things energy,  
18 to check out our next workshop, it may be the final IEPR  
19 workshop -- is that possible?

20 MS. KOROSSEC: Yes, so far, yeah.

21 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: So far. Before we come  
22 out with a comprehensive document. And that's on June  
23 22nd, it's going to be on infrastructure needs and  
24 challenges, and will be in L.A., downtown L.A., because  
25 we'll be focusing primarily on South Coast and San

1 Onofre, and the Summer Of issues. And we'll have a  
2 diverse representation from various stakeholders, and it  
3 will be one not to be missed.

4               So with that, let me first thank Chair  
5 Weisenmiller, who has been a great asset to have here on  
6 the dais, as I do my leading on my first IEPR, and  
7 appreciate working with him. Also thank you to my fellow  
8 Commissioners who have also participated on the dais at  
9 different points in time. Thank you today, in  
10 particular, to Commissioner Simon and the Public  
11 Utilities Commission for participating and for  
12 Commissioners Florio and Sandoval for participating in  
13 previous workshops, as well. Thanks also -- you get all  
14 the thanks because it's the last workshop -- Suzanne  
15 Korosec, who is IEPR Team Lead, who has been phenomenal,  
16 and her staff, as well as Heather Raitt, who has been  
17 Project Manager on the Renewable Strategic Plan; they are  
18 responsible for all the successes and me for all the  
19 problems.

20               So with that, let me turn to the Chair for any  
21 final comments.

22               CHAIRMAN WEISENMILLER: Yes, again, I certainly  
23 would like to thank all the participants in this and  
24 certainly thank you for your leadership on this, you  
25 know, I think in terms of taking -- where we got to last

1 year, but now trying to have a pretty public process, has  
2 been, as you indicated, we've had a pretty good  
3 participation from the PUC, and I know talking to Mark  
4 Ferron, he's listened to a number of our workshops, so I  
5 think in terms of PUC participation, even when they  
6 weren't here, they have been certainly actively involved.

7           Again, I appreciated everyone's activity. I  
8 found this one to be an interesting one because, again, I  
9 think all of us, and particularly as a scientist, all of  
10 us like the technologies and the various tradeoffs,  
11 particularly some of the innovative technologies, but at  
12 the end of the day, it comes back to what are the values  
13 and I think we were trying to frame this as a way of  
14 comparing some of our technology choices to provide some  
15 of those values for us, or some of the services. So,  
16 again, I think in terms of moving forward, this is  
17 helpful, you know, and certainly appreciate people's  
18 comments. I think all of us look forward to the next  
19 step as we get your comments in and as our team goes  
20 through and tries to synthesize the record we've  
21 developed. It's always scary for a prospective -- I  
22 always look back, I think it was the first IEPR that --  
23 the 2005 one -- was like 66 days of hearings or  
24 something, so... I think we had 35 last year, so as we  
25 struggle with whatever day eight here is like, oh, my

1 God. Fortunately it's not a full blown IEPR, and  
2 fortunately we're not trying to break any of those  
3 records.

4 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Indeed. And I will say  
5 that, also with your comments, I mean, you can make them  
6 as lengthy as you like; however, length does not mean  
7 that they are considered more highly, so feel free also  
8 to just bullet point your recommendations and not justify  
9 them, I think we've had a good record developed here.  
10 And, really, we're just interested in hearing what you  
11 think the State should do. This is a unique opportunity  
12 and we want to reflect what stakeholders are thinking.  
13 So thank you again. And with that, we are adjourned.

14 (Adjourned at 5:05 p.m.)

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25